## SUPERIOR COURT OF THE STATE OF CALIFORNIA CITY AND COUNTY OF SAN FRANCISCO

ELIEZER WILLIAMS, et al.,

Plaintiffs,

vs.

No. 312 236

STATE OF CALIFORNIA, DELAINE )
EASTIN, State Superintendent )
Of Public Instruction, STATE )
DEPARTMENT OF EDUCATION, STATE )
BOARD OF EDUCATION, )

Defendants.

STATE OF CALIFORNIA,

Cross-Complainant,

vs.

SAN FRANCISCO UNIFIED SCHOOL DISTRICT, et al.,

Cross-Defendants.

DEPOSITION OF CARLOS SANTOS

Menlo Park, California

Sunday, June 3, 2001

Volume

Reported by: GINA GLANTZ CSR No. 9795 JOB No. 848246

Page	Page 4
1 SUPERIOR COURT OF THE STATE OF CALIFORNIA	1 INDEX
2 CITY AND COUNTY OF SAN FRANCISCO	2 WITNESS EXAMINATION
3	3 CARLOS SANTOS
4 ELIEZER WILLIAMS, et al., )	Volume 1
5 Plaintiffs, )	4
)	5
6 vs. ) No. 312 236	BY MS. KOURY 5
7 STATE OF CALIFORNIA, DELAINE )	6
EASTIN, State Superintendent )	7
8 Of Public Instruction, STATE )	8
DEPARTMENT OF EDUCATION, STATE ) 9 BOARD OF EDUCATION, )	9 EXHIBITS
)	10 DEPOSITION PAGE
10 Defendants. )	1 Two-page document entitled "Declaration of 11
	1 Two-page document entitled "Declaration of 11 12 Carlos Santos"
STATE OF CALIFORNIA, )	13 2* First Amended Complaint 12
12	14 3 Eleven-page document entitled "Defendant's 13
Cross-Complainant, )	Notice of Deposition of Plaintiff Carlos
vs. )	15 Santos and Request for Production of
14 )	Documents"
SAN FRANCISCO UNIFIED SCHOOL )  15 DISTRICT, et al., )	16
)	17
16 Cross-Defendants. )	18
17	19
Deposition of CARLOS SANTOS, Volume 1,	20 21
19 taken on behalf of Defendant/Cross-Complainant	21 22
20 State of California, at 990 Marsh Road, Menlo 21 Park, California, beginning at 10:08 a.m. and	23
22 ending at 4:31 p.m., on Sunday, June 3, 2001,	23
23 before GINA GLANTZ, Certified Shorthand	* Retained by Counsel for State of California
24 Reporter No. 9795. 25	25
Pag	Page 5
1 APPEARANCES:	1 Menlo Park, California, Sunday, June 3, 2001
1 APPEARANCES: 2	
3 For Plaintiffs Eliezer Williams, et al.:	2 10:08 a.m 4:31 p.m.
4 MORRISON & FOERSTER, LLP	3
BY: LEECIA WELCH	4 CARLOS SANTOS,
5 Attorney at Law	4 CARLOS SANTOS, 5 having been first duly sworn, was examined and testified
_	5 having been first duly sworn, was examined and testified
5 Attorney at Law 425 Market Street 6 San Francisco, California 94105-2482 (415) 268-6924	<ul><li>5 having been first duly sworn, was examined and testified</li><li>6 as follows:</li></ul>
5 Attorney at Law 425 Market Street 6 San Francisco, California 94105-2482 (415) 268-6924 7	<ul> <li>5 having been first duly sworn, was examined and testified</li> <li>6 as follows:</li> <li>7</li> </ul>
5 Attorney at Law 425 Market Street 6 San Francisco, California 94105-2482 (415) 268-6924 7 8 For Defendant/Cross-Complainant State of California:	5 having been first duly sworn, was examined and testified 6 as follows: 7 8 EXAMINATION
5 Attorney at Law 425 Market Street 6 San Francisco, California 94105-2482 (415) 268-6924 7	5 having been first duly sworn, was examined and testified 6 as follows: 7 8 EXAMINATION 9 BY MS. KOURY:
5 Attorney at Law 425 Market Street 6 San Francisco, California 94105-2482 (415) 268-6924 7 8 For Defendant/Cross-Complainant State of California: 9 O'MELVENY & MYERS, LLP BY: VANESSA KOURY 10 Attorney at Law	5 having been first duly sworn, was examined and testified 6 as follows: 7 8 EXAMINATION 9 BY MS. KOURY: 10 Q Good morning, Mr. Santos. My name is Vanessa
5 Attorney at Law 425 Market Street 6 San Francisco, California 94105-2482 (415) 268-6924 7 8 For Defendant/Cross-Complainant State of California: 9 O'MELVENY & MYERS, LLP BY: VANESSA KOURY 10 Attorney at Law 400 South Hope Street	having been first duly sworn, was examined and testified as follows:  EXAMINATION  BY MS. KOURY:  Q Good morning, Mr. Santos. My name is Vanessa  Koury, and I'm an attorney representing the State of
5 Attorney at Law 425 Market Street 6 San Francisco, California 94105-2482 (415) 268-6924 7 8 For Defendant/Cross-Complainant State of California: 9 O'MELVENY & MYERS, LLP BY: VANESSA KOURY 10 Attorney at Law 400 South Hope Street 11 Los Angeles, California 90071-2899	having been first duly sworn, was examined and testified as follows:  EXAMINATION  BY MS. KOURY:  Q Good morning, Mr. Santos. My name is Vanessa  Koury, and I'm an attorney representing the State of  California in this litigation. Would you please state
5 Attorney at Law 425 Market Street 6 San Francisco, California 94105-2482 (415) 268-6924 7 8 For Defendant/Cross-Complainant State of California: 9 O'MELVENY & MYERS, LLP BY: VANESSA KOURY 10 Attorney at Law 400 South Hope Street 11 Los Angeles, California 90071-2899 (213) 430-6000	having been first duly sworn, was examined and testified as follows:  EXAMINATION  BY MS. KOURY:  Q Good morning, Mr. Santos. My name is Vanessa  Koury, and I'm an attorney representing the State of
5 Attorney at Law 425 Market Street 6 San Francisco, California 94105-2482 (415) 268-6924 7 8 For Defendant/Cross-Complainant State of California: 9 O'MELVENY & MYERS, LLP BY: VANESSA KOURY 10 Attorney at Law 400 South Hope Street 11 Los Angeles, California 90071-2899 (213) 430-6000 12 13 For Defendants Delaine Eastin, State Superintendent of	having been first duly sworn, was examined and testified as follows:  EXAMINATION  BY MS. KOURY:  Q Good morning, Mr. Santos. My name is Vanessa  Koury, and I'm an attorney representing the State of  California in this litigation. Would you please state
5 Attorney at Law 425 Market Street 6 San Francisco, California 94105-2482 (415) 268-6924 7 8 For Defendant/Cross-Complainant State of California: 9 O'MELVENY & MYERS, LLP BY: VANESSA KOURY 10 Attorney at Law 400 South Hope Street 11 Los Angeles, California 90071-2899 (213) 430-6000 12 13 For Defendants Delaine Eastin, State Superintendent of Public Instruction; State Department of Education; State	having been first duly sworn, was examined and testified as follows:  EXAMINATION  BY MS. KOURY:  Q Good morning, Mr. Santos. My name is Vanessa  Koury, and I'm an attorney representing the State of  California in this litigation. Would you please state  and spell your full name and the city in which you live,  for the record.
5 Attorney at Law 425 Market Street 6 San Francisco, California 94105-2482 (415) 268-6924 7 8 For Defendant/Cross-Complainant State of California: 9 O'MELVENY & MYERS, LLP BY: VANESSA KOURY 10 Attorney at Law 400 South Hope Street 11 Los Angeles, California 90071-2899 (213) 430-6000 12 13 For Defendants Delaine Eastin, State Superintendent of Public Instruction; State Department of Education; State 14 Board of Education:	having been first duly sworn, was examined and testified as follows:  EXAMINATION  BY MS. KOURY:  Q Good morning, Mr. Santos. My name is Vanessa  Koury, and I'm an attorney representing the State of  California in this litigation. Would you please state  and spell your full name and the city in which you live,  for the record.  A Carlos Santos, C-a-r-l-o-s, A S-a-n-t-o-s,
5 Attorney at Law 425 Market Street 6 San Francisco, California 94105-2482 (415) 268-6924 7 8 For Defendant/Cross-Complainant State of California: 9 O'MELVENY & MYERS, LLP BY: VANESSA KOURY 10 Attorney at Law 400 South Hope Street 11 Los Angeles, California 90071-2899 (213) 430-6000 12 13 For Defendants Delaine Eastin, State Superintendent of Public Instruction; State Department of Education; State	having been first duly sworn, was examined and testified as follows:  EXAMINATION  BY MS. KOURY:  Q Good morning, Mr. Santos. My name is Vanessa  Koury, and I'm an attorney representing the State of  California in this litigation. Would you please state  and spell your full name and the city in which you live,  for the record.  A Carlos Santos, C-a-r-l-o-s, A S-a-n-t-o-s,  and I live in East Palo Alto.
5 Attorney at Law 425 Market Street 6 San Francisco, California 94105-2482 (415) 268-6924 7 8 For Defendant/Cross-Complainant State of California: 9 O'MELVENY & MYERS, LLP BY: VANESSA KOURY 10 Attorney at Law 400 South Hope Street 11 Los Angeles, California 90071-2899 (213) 430-6000 12 13 For Defendants Delaine Eastin, State Superintendent of Public Instruction; State Department of Education; State 14 Board of Education: 15 OFFICE OF THE ATTORNEY GENERAL CALIFORNIA DEPARTMENT OF JUSTICE 16 1300 "I" Street, Suite 125	having been first duly sworn, was examined and testified as follows:  EXAMINATION  BY MS. KOURY:  Q Good morning, Mr. Santos. My name is Vanessa  Koury, and I'm an attorney representing the State of  California in this litigation. Would you please state  and spell your full name and the city in which you live,  for the record.  A Carlos Santos, C-a-r-l-o-s, A S-a-n-t-o-s,  and I live in East Palo Alto.  Q Have you ever had your deposition taken before?
5 Attorney at Law 425 Market Street 6 San Francisco, California 94105-2482 (415) 268-6924 7 8 For Defendant/Cross-Complainant State of California: 9 O'MELVENY & MYERS, LLP BY: VANESSA KOURY 10 Attorney at Law 400 South Hope Street 11 Los Angeles, California 90071-2899 (213) 430-6000 12 13 For Defendants Delaine Eastin, State Superintendent of Public Instruction; State Department of Education; State 14 Board of Education: 15 OFFICE OF THE ATTORNEY GENERAL CALIFORNIA DEPARTMENT OF JUSTICE 16 1300 "I" Street, Suite 125 Sacramento, California 95814-2919	having been first duly sworn, was examined and testified as follows:  EXAMINATION  BY MS. KOURY:  Q Good morning, Mr. Santos. My name is Vanessa  Koury, and I'm an attorney representing the State of  California in this litigation. Would you please state  and spell your full name and the city in which you live,  for the record.  A Carlos Santos, C-a-r-l-o-s, A S-a-n-t-o-s,  and I live in East Palo Alto.  Q Have you ever had your deposition taken before?  A No.
5 Attorney at Law 425 Market Street 6 San Francisco, California 94105-2482 (415) 268-6924 7 7 8 For Defendant/Cross-Complainant State of California: 9 O'MELVENY & MYERS, LLP BY: VANESSA KOURY 10 Attorney at Law 400 South Hope Street 11 Los Angeles, California 90071-2899 (213) 430-6000 12 13 For Defendants Delaine Eastin, State Superintendent of Public Instruction; State Department of Education; State 14 Board of Education: 15 OFFICE OF THE ATTORNEY GENERAL CALIFORNIA DEPARTMENT OF JUSTICE 16 1300 "I" Street, Suite 125 Sacramento, California 95814-2919 17 (916) 324-2500	having been first duly sworn, was examined and testified as follows:  EXAMINATION  BY MS. KOURY:  Q Good morning, Mr. Santos. My name is Vanessa  Koury, and I'm an attorney representing the State of  California in this litigation. Would you please state  and spell your full name and the city in which you live,  for the record.  A Carlos Santos, C-a-r-l-o-s, A S-a-n-t-o-s,  and I live in East Palo Alto.  Q Have you ever had your deposition taken before?  A No.  Q Let me briefly explain to you what we're going
5 Attorney at Law 425 Market Street 6 San Francisco, California 94105-2482 (415) 268-6924 7 8 For Defendant/Cross-Complainant State of California: 9 O'MELVENY & MYERS, LLP BY: VANESSA KOURY 10 Attorney at Law 400 South Hope Street 11 Los Angeles, California 90071-2899 (213) 430-6000 12 13 For Defendants Delaine Eastin, State Superintendent of Public Instruction; State Department of Education; State 14 Board of Education: 15 OFFICE OF THE ATTORNEY GENERAL CALIFORNIA DEPARTMENT OF JUSTICE 16 1300 "I" Street, Suite 125 Sacramento, California 95814-2919	having been first duly sworn, was examined and testified as follows:  EXAMINATION  BY MS. KOURY:  Q Good morning, Mr. Santos. My name is Vanessa  Koury, and I'm an attorney representing the State of  California in this litigation. Would you please state  and spell your full name and the city in which you live,  for the record.  A Carlos Santos, C-a-r-l-o-s, A S-a-n-t-o-s,  and I live in East Palo Alto.  Q Have you ever had your deposition taken before?  A No.  Q Let me briefly explain to you what we're going  to be doing here today. I'm going to ask you a series
5 Attorney at Law 425 Market Street 6 San Francisco, California 94105-2482 (415) 268-6924 7 8 For Defendant/Cross-Complainant State of California: 9 O'MELVENY & MYERS, LLP BY: VANESSA KOURY 10 Attorney at Law 400 South Hope Street 11 Los Angeles, California 90071-2899 (213) 430-6000 12 13 For Defendants Delaine Eastin, State Superintendent of Public Instruction; State Department of Education; State 14 Board of Education: 15 OFFICE OF THE ATTORNEY GENERAL CALIFORNIA DEPARTMENT OF JUSTICE 16 1300 "I" Street, Suite 125 Sacramento, California 95814-2919 17 (916) 324-2500 (No appearance.) 18 19 Also Present:	having been first duly sworn, was examined and testified as follows:  EXAMINATION  BY MS. KOURY:  Q Good morning, Mr. Santos. My name is Vanessa  Koury, and I'm an attorney representing the State of  California in this litigation. Would you please state  and spell your full name and the city in which you live,  for the record.  A Carlos Santos, C-a-r-l-o-s, A S-a-n-t-o-s,  and I live in East Palo Alto.  Q Have you ever had your deposition taken before?  A No.  Q Let me briefly explain to you what we're going
5 Attorney at Law 425 Market Street 6 San Francisco, California 94105-2482 (415) 268-6924 7 8 For Defendant/Cross-Complainant State of California: 9 O'MELVENY & MYERS, LLP BY: VANESSA KOURY 10 Attorney at Law 400 South Hope Street 11 Los Angeles, California 90071-2899 (213) 430-6000 12 13 For Defendants Delaine Eastin, State Superintendent of Public Instruction; State Department of Education; State 14 Board of Education: 15 OFFICE OF THE ATTORNEY GENERAL CALIFORNIA DEPARTMENT OF JUSTICE 16 1300 "I" Street, Suite 125 Sacramento, California 95814-2919 17 (916) 324-2500 (No appearance.) 18 19 Also Present: 20 MARCELINO LOPEZ	having been first duly sworn, was examined and testified as follows:  EXAMINATION  BY MS. KOURY:  Q Good morning, Mr. Santos. My name is Vanessa Koury, and I'm an attorney representing the State of California in this litigation. Would you please state and spell your full name and the city in which you live, for the record.  A Carlos Santos, C-a-r-l-o-s, A S-a-n-t-o-s, and I live in East Palo Alto.  Q Have you ever had your deposition taken before?  A No.  Q Let me briefly explain to you what we're going to be doing here today. I'm going to ask you a series of questions to ask you about the facts in this case
Attorney at Law 425 Market Street  San Francisco, California 94105-2482 (415) 268-6924  For Defendant/Cross-Complainant State of California:  O'MELVENY & MYERS, LLP BY: VANESSA KOURY  Attorney at Law 400 South Hope Street  Los Angeles, California 90071-2899 (213) 430-6000  For Defendants Delaine Eastin, State Superintendent of Public Instruction; State Department of Education; State  Board of Education:  OFFICE OF THE ATTORNEY GENERAL CALIFORNIA DEPARTMENT OF JUSTICE  1300 "I" Street, Suite 125 Sacramento, California 95814-2919  (916) 324-2500 (No appearance.)  Also Present:  MARCELINO LOPEZ	having been first duly sworn, was examined and testified as follows:  EXAMINATION  BY MS. KOURY:  Q Good morning, Mr. Santos. My name is Vanessa Koury, and I'm an attorney representing the State of California in this litigation. Would you please state and spell your full name and the city in which you live, for the record.  A Carlos Santos, C-a-r-l-o-s, A S-a-n-t-o-s, and I live in East Palo Alto.  Q Have you ever had your deposition taken before?  A No.  Q Let me briefly explain to you what we're going to be doing here today. I'm going to ask you a series of questions to ask you about the facts in this case that relate to this lawsuit. Our reporter here will be
Attorney at Law 425 Market Street  San Francisco, California 94105-2482 (415) 268-6924  For Defendant/Cross-Complainant State of California:  O'MELVENY & MYERS, LLP BY: VANESSA KOURY  Attorney at Law 400 South Hope Street  Los Angeles, California 90071-2899 (213) 430-6000  For Defendants Delaine Eastin, State Superintendent of Public Instruction; State Department of Education; State  Board of Education:  OFFICE OF THE ATTORNEY GENERAL CALIFORNIA DEPARTMENT OF JUSTICE  1300 "I" Street, Suite 125 Sacramento, California 95814-2919  (916) 324-2500 (No appearance.)  Also Present:  MARCELINO LOPEZ	having been first duly sworn, was examined and testified as follows:  EXAMINATION  BY MS. KOURY:  Q Good morning, Mr. Santos. My name is Vanessa  Koury, and I'm an attorney representing the State of  California in this litigation. Would you please state  and spell your full name and the city in which you live,  for the record.  A Carlos Santos, C-a-r-l-o-s, A S-a-n-t-o-s,  and I live in East Palo Alto.  Q Have you ever had your deposition taken before?  A No.  Q Let me briefly explain to you what we're going  to be doing here today. I'm going to ask you a series  of questions to ask you about the facts in this case  that relate to this lawsuit. Our reporter here will be  recording my questions and your answers, and then it
Attorney at Law 425 Market Street  San Francisco, California 94105-2482 (415) 268-6924  For Defendant/Cross-Complainant State of California:  O'MELVENY & MYERS, LLP BY: VANESSA KOURY  Attorney at Law 400 South Hope Street  Los Angeles, California 90071-2899 (213) 430-6000  For Defendants Delaine Eastin, State Superintendent of Public Instruction; State Department of Education; State  Board of Education:  OFFICE OF THE ATTORNEY GENERAL CALIFORNIA DEPARTMENT OF JUSTICE  1300 "I" Street, Suite 125 Sacramento, California 95814-2919  (916) 324-2500 (No appearance.)  Also Present:  MARCELINO LOPEZ	having been first duly sworn, was examined and testified as follows:  EXAMINATION  BY MS. KOURY:  Q Good morning, Mr. Santos. My name is Vanessa Koury, and I'm an attorney representing the State of California in this litigation. Would you please state and spell your full name and the city in which you live, for the record.  A Carlos Santos, C-a-r-l-o-s, A S-a-n-t-o-s, and I live in East Palo Alto.  Q Have you ever had your deposition taken before?  A No.  Q Let me briefly explain to you what we're going to be doing here today. I'm going to ask you a series of questions to ask you about the facts in this case that relate to this lawsuit. Our reporter here will be recording my questions and your answers, and then it will be transcribed into a booklet for your review and
Attorney at Law 425 Market Street  San Francisco, California 94105-2482 (415) 268-6924  For Defendant/Cross-Complainant State of California:  O'MELVENY & MYERS, LLP BY: VANESSA KOURY  Attorney at Law 400 South Hope Street  Los Angeles, California 90071-2899 (213) 430-6000  For Defendants Delaine Eastin, State Superintendent of Public Instruction; State Department of Education; State  Board of Education:  OFFICE OF THE ATTORNEY GENERAL CALIFORNIA DEPARTMENT OF JUSTICE  1300 "I" Street, Suite 125 Sacramento, California 95814-2919  (916) 324-2500 (No appearance.)  Also Present:  MARCELINO LOPEZ	having been first duly sworn, was examined and testified as follows:  EXAMINATION  BY MS. KOURY:  Q Good morning, Mr. Santos. My name is Vanessa Koury, and I'm an attorney representing the State of California in this litigation. Would you please state and spell your full name and the city in which you live, for the record.  A Carlos Santos, C-a-r-l-o-s, A S-a-n-t-o-s, and I live in East Palo Alto.  Q Have you ever had your deposition taken before?  A No.  Q Let me briefly explain to you what we're going to be doing here today. I'm going to ask you a series of questions to ask you about the facts in this case that relate to this lawsuit. Our reporter here will be recording my questions and your answers, and then it

make any changes that you feel are necessary; however, be aware that the various lawyers in this case will be 2 3 free to comment on any changes that you make, at trial or at any other hearing or proceeding in this case. Do 4 5 you understand that?

A Yeah.

O So again, it's very important that you respond to the questions as fully and fairly as you possibly can. Do you understand that?

10 A Yes.

6

7

9

16

18

19

21

4

11 O When you answer my questions, it's important that you verbalize your answer with a "yes" or a "no." 12 The shake of the head or nods of the head cannot be 13 recorded by the court reporter. Do you understand that? 14 15

A Yes.

O Also, it's hard for the reporter to get a clear 17 record of all the testimony if there's more than one person speaking at a time, so I'll allow you to finish your answers before I ask another question. If you will also allow me to finish my question before you begin to answer. Is that okay?

22 A Yes.

23 O If at any time you don't understand one of my 24 questions, please just let me know by saying that you don't understand, and I will attempt to rephrase the

a break. Do you understand that?

A Yes.

2

3

4

7

8

10

17

24

7

14

16

O If at any point during today's deposition a question that I ask or an answer that you're giving triggers your memory concerning something we had discussed earlier in the deposition, please let me know and we'll put that information on the record. Do you understand that?

A Yes. 9

O Do you understand all these ground rules?

11

Q Do you have any questions? 12

13

O Is there any reason why you may be unable to 14

testify today and give your best testimony? 15

16

O Have you recently consumed any medication?

18 A No.

19 O Any alcohol?

20 A No.

21 Or anything else that would cloud your mind and

22 interfere with your ability to answer these questions?

23

Q Do you suffer from any disability of any kind?

25 A No.

question so that you do understand it. Unless you tell me that you don't understand a question, I will assume

3 that you do understand it. Do you understand me so far?

A Yes.

5 O Okay. You're required to answer my questions 6 to the best of your ability. In other words, I'm

entitled to get your best estimate, but I don't want you to guess. Do you understand the difference between a

best estimate and a guess? 9

10 A Yes.

11 O Do you want an example?

12 A No.

13 Q Okay. Because your testimony is given under oath, it will have the same force and effect as if you 14 were testifying in a court of law with a judge. You're 15

16 therefore subject to all the penalties of perjury for giving false testimony. So even though we're here in an 17

18 informal setting, this is as if you were testifying in a

formal courtroom. Do you understand that? 19

20 A Yes.

21 Q If you need a break for any reason throughout

this deposition, please let me know, and I'll tell the 22 23 court reporter and we'll go off the record, and we'll

take a break. If, however, there's a question pending,

I'll ask you to answer the question, and then we'll take

Q Did you do anything to prepare for this

deposition today? 2

3 A No. 4

Q Did you speak with your lawyer before this

5 deposition? 6

A Yes.

O How many times did you speak with your lawyer?

8 A Once.

9 Q Was it in person or over the phone?

10 A In person.

11 O When was this?

12 A Friday.

13 Q This past Friday?

How long did you meet with your lawyer?

15 A About two hours.

O Was there anyone else there?

17 A Yes.

O Who else? 18

19 A My mom.

20 MS. WELCH: Just for clarity, I think it was

21 Thursday; right?

22 THE WITNESS: Thursday? Oh, okay.

BY MS. KOURY: 23

O So that would have been May 31st. 24

25 Other than speaking to your lawyer in person on

Page 10 Page 12 1 Thursday, did you have any other contact with your MS. WELCH: Yeah. 2 (Deposition Exhibit 2 was marked for 2 lawyer in preparation for this deposition? 3 identification by the court reporter.) 3 A No. 4 BY MS. KOURY: 4 O No. Did you speak to anyone else other than 5 Q And I'm showing you, Carlos, what we've just 5 your lawyer about this deposition? marked as Exhibit 2. Could you review this for a 6 6 A No. 7 O No friends at school? 7 second. Does it look familiar to you? 8 MS. WELCH: Look at it, if you'd like. 8 A No. 9 THE WITNESS: Yeah, this is all the class 9 Q Did you look at any documents to prepare for 10 representatives. 10 this deposition? BY MS. KOURY: 11 11 A Yes. 12 Q Excuse me? 12 Q What documents did you look at? A The -- the testimony that I gave or the -- for 13 A Class representatives. 13 MS. WELCH: Her question was: Does this look 14 14 the lady in L.A. 15 familiar to you? 15 Q What lady in L.A.? 16 THE WITNESS: Yeah, yeah. 16 THE WITNESS: What's her name? MS. WELCH: Dalia. 17 BY MS. KOURY: 17 Q Is this one of the documents that you reviewed 18 18 THE WITNESS: Dalia. 19 for your deposition today? 19 MS. WELCH: And he's referring to his 20 20 A Yeah. declaration. O Other than this document, which we've now 21 21 MS. KOURY: I'm marking and identifying as 22 Exhibit 1 to the deposition of Carlos Santos -- I'm 22 marked as Exhibit 2, and the other document which we 23 marked as Exhibit 1, what other documents did you review 23 sorry, the deposition transcript of Carlos Santos --24 for today's deposition? 24 this is the declaration of Carlos Santos, dated January 25 A I think it was that one too. 25 30th, 2001. Page 11 Page 13 (Deposition Exhibit 1 was marked for 1 Q For the record, the witness is pointing to the 1 2 "Defendant's Notice of Deposition of Plaintiff Carlos 2 identification by the court reporter.) 3 BY MS. KOURY: 3 Santos and Request for Production of Documents." 4 O Carlos, I'm showing you what's been marked now 4 Marking and identifying, as Exhibit 3 to the deposition 5 5 transcript of Carlos Santos, defendants' notice of as Exhibit 1, and this is a declaration of your -- your 6 declaration dated January 30th, 2001. Does this look 6 deposition. 7 7 familiar to you? (Deposition Exhibit 3 was marked for 8 8 identification by the court reporter.) A Yes. 9 9 Q Is this what you were referring to when you BY MS. KOURY: 10 said you reviewed your testimony? 10 Q Showing you what I've now marked as Exhibit 3, could you review that for me. Will you tell me when A Yes. 11 11 Q And you said that you had prepared this for 12 12 you're finished reviewing it. 13 Dalia? 13 A What was the question again? 14 A Um-hmm. 14 Q I actually didn't ask one yet, but I'm going to 15 O Other than reviewing this document, did you 15 ask, does that look familiar to you? 16 A Yes. 16 review any other documents for your deposition? 17 Q Did you review this document which we've marked 17 A Yeah, but I don't quite remember them. as Exhibit 3 in preparation for your deposition? 18 Q Do you remember how many documents you 18 19 19 A Yeah. reviewed? Q You did? 20 20 A Yeah, it was about three. 21 MS. KOURY: I'm marking and identifying Exhibit 21 A Yeah.

22

23

24

25

22

23

24

25

copy this?

2 to Carlos Santos' deposition transcript, the first

Counsel, will you stipulate we don't need to

amended complaint, dated August 14th, 2000.

Q Okay. Other than these three documents that

are in front of you, did you look at any other documents

in preparation for your deposition?

A I don't think so.

Page 14 Page 16 O Did you look at your report card? 1 A (No audible response.) 1 2 2 A Yeah. Q When's the first time that you saw this notice 3 3 of deposition which we've marked as Exhibit 3; do you O Did you look at any newspaper articles? 4 remember? 4 A Hm-umm. 5 O Did you look at any other testimony from any 5 A Yeah, it was on Thursday. 6 other students? Right? 6 7 O When was the first time that you started 7 A Hm-umm. 8 looking for these records, such as your report card? MS. WELCH: Make sure you answer "yes" or "no," 8 9 A Thursday. because sometimes reading it is hard. 10 O Pointing your attention to what we marked as 10 MS. KOURY: Thank you. Exhibit 2, the first amended complaint, what's the first Q Will you turn to page 7 of that last document, 11 11 time you saw this document, this one right here? which is Exhibit 3. 12 12 13 A Okav. 13 A Thursday. Q Could you read that to yourself and tell me 14 O Okay. That was the first time? 14 15 when you're finished. A Um-hmm. 15 O Other than the report cards which your counsel 16 A Yeah. 16 17 brought today, did you bring any other documents today? 17 O Do you understand what any of these documents, 18 to which page 7 refers to, are? 18 A No. A Yeah, like, information about me, myself. 19 Q Did you discuss this lawsuit with any of your 19 20 teachers or anyone else at your school? 20 Q Did your attorneys tell you to look for this type of information? 21 21 22 O Do you have any other types of documents at A Um-hmm -- yeah, they did. 22 23 23 Q Where did you look for it? Or did you look for home relating to this lawsuit? 24 it? 24 MS. WELCH: Objection. Vague. 25 25 BY MS. KOURY: A Yeah. Page 15 Page 17 1 O Where did you look for it? 1 Q Do you understand that question? 2 2 A What do you mean, where -A Hmm-um. O Did you look for certain documents about 3 Q No? Do you have any other types of documents 3 yourself? 4 4 from -- or about your testimony which is in Exhibit 1, 5 5 A Yeah, the -vour declaration? 6 A Do I have --6 Q Did you look for your report cards? 7 7 O Do you have any other types of documents, about A Yeah, that's what I was going to say, report 8 8 your testimony, at home? cards. 9 Q Did you look for attendance records? 9 A No, not about my testimony. 10 10 O Any other documents about filing this lawsuit? Q Other than your report cards, did you look for 11 A I think we got this in the mail. 11 12 Right? 12 anything else? 13 13 A No. Yeah, we got it; my dad. Q Where did you look for your report cards? 14 MS. KOURY: For the record, the witness is 14 pointing to Exhibit 2, the first amended complaint. 15 A My mom looked for them at home. 15 Q Do you know if you asked anyone at your school O You think you got the first amended complaint 16 16 for your report cards? in the mail? 17 17 18 A No. 18 A Yes. 19 Q Do you remember when? 19 Other than your mother looking for your report cards at home, do you know if you did any other types of 20 A Yeah, I think it was when I got this, the 20 searches for any other types of records about yourself? 21 original, that I had to sign it. 21 22 22 Q You had to sign the declaration? 23 23 MS. WELCH: Objection. Vague. A Yeah. 24 24 Q You got the declaration in the mail? BY MS. KOURY: 25 Q That was "no"; was that your answer? 25 A Yeah, by messenger.

25

25

A Yeah.

A Yes.

Page 24 Page 22 MS. KOURY: Can we stipulate that your client Q Fourth grade. 1 1 2 Did you start at the beginning of the fourth 2 will follow your instruction? 3 MS. WELCH: Yes. grade? 3 4 BY MS. KOURY: 4 5 Q And you were there all fifth grade, all sixth O When you received the declaration in the mail, 5 Exhibit 1 in the mail, and you said you read it, did you 6 grade? 6 7 A Yes. 7 sign it? 8 O And now seventh grade? 8 A Yes. 9 9 A Um-hmm. O Okay. How old are you? 10 O Do you have any after-school jobs? 10 11 A No. 11 Q 13. What grade are you in? 12 O Have you ever had a job? 12 A Seventh. Q And how long have you lived in Palo Alto? 13 A No. 13 14 Q Do you play any sports? A Three years. 14 15 A Yes. 15 O And where did you live before that? O What do you play? 16 A I lived in my country, El Salvador. 16 17 A Soccer. 17 Q Is that where you were born? 18 Q Where did you play that? 18 A Yes. 19 A In school. O And how do you get to and from school? 19 20 O Is it a school team? A My mom drops me off and my dad picks me up. 20 21 A No. 21 O Does your mom drive you to school or do you 22 Q Is it during recess? 22 walk? 23 A Yes. 23 A Yeah, she drives me to school. Q Does she drive you every day? 24 O Do you play any other sports at school? 24 A Not at school. 25 A Yes. 25 Page 25 Page 23 Q Do you play any other sports outside of school? Q And your dad picks you up every day? 1 1 2 A Yeah, but I'm not playing it now. I used to 2 A Yes. 3 play baseball. 3 Q Does he drive you back from home - from Q Baseball? school, or do you guys walk? 4 4 5 A Yeah. 5 A No, he drives me back to home. Q How long does it take to get to school every 6 Q Did you -- where did you play that? 6 7 7 A East Palo Alto. day? 8 Q Was it an organized sport or -8 A Five minutes. 9 9 Q Do you -- who lives with you right now? A Yeah. 10 O Do you know the name of the team? A My dad, my mom, my two brothers, and my sister. 10 A Yeah. O How old are your brothers? 11 11 What was the name? A 19 and 16. 12 Q 12 A RP. O How old is your sister? 13 13 Q I'm sorry? 14 14 A 14. A RP. 15 Q Does anyone else live with you? 15 How did you come up with that name? A No. 16 16 A I don't know. I don't know what it stands for. 17 Q How about last year; who lived with you? 17 Q How long did you play baseball? 18 18 A Same people. 19 A Three years. O Year before? 19 O Three years? 20 20 A Same people. A Yeah, three -- three seasons. 21 21 O How long have you been a student at 22 But you're not playing this season? 22 Edison-McNair? 23 A No. 23 A Three years. Any other sports other than baseball? 24 O Since the fifth grade? 24 25 A No. 25 A Fourth grade.

	Page 26		Page 28
1	O Are you involved in any clubs at school?	1	Q Have you received any awards at school?
2	A Yes.	2	A Hmm-um.
3	Q What clubs?	3	Q Any scholarships?
4	A Boys & Girls Club.	4	À No.
5	O What's that?	5	Q Any honors?
6	A It's a recreation center for kids, go there and	6	A No.
7	do your homework, and you could play in the gym.	7	Q Where do you normally do your homework
8	Q What time of day is it?	8	assignments?
9	A It starts at I think at 1:10 and it ends at	9	A At home.
10	9:00.	10	Q Where at home?
11	Q It starts at 1:00 in the afternoon and it ends	11	A In my room.
12	at 9:00 p.m.?	12	Q Do you have your own room or do you share a
13	A Yeah.	13 14	room? A I share a room.
14	Q Is that what days of the week is that?	15	Q Who do you share it with?
15 16	A From Monday to Friday.  Q Where is it?	16	A My sister.
17	A Next to my school.	17	Q And where do you study in your room?
18	Q Do you know if it's through your school?	18	A My desk.
19	A No, it's next to my school.	19	Q Is that your own desk?
20	Q Do you know the name of the organization?	20	A Yes.
21	A Yeah, Boys & Girls Club of the Peninsula.	21	Q Do you have a computer at home?
22	Q How often do you go there?	22	À Yes.
23	A Like two times a week.	23	Q Where is the computer?
24	Q What times do you usually go there?	24	A One's in my room, and one's in the garage.
25	A Right after I finish school, like until 4:30,	25	Q Which one do you use?
	Page 27		Page 29
1	5:00.	1	A The one in my room.
2	Q What time do you finish school?	2	Q And do you have do you know what the
3	A 3:30.	3	Internet is?
4	Q What do you do while you're there?	4	A Yes.
5	A In school? Or in the Boys & Girls Club?	5	Q Do you have Internet access at home?
6	Q At the Boys & Girls Club.	6	A I can get into the Internet, but I don't,
7	A I do my homework and I play, play basketball in	7	because we only have one phone line.
8	the gym.	8	Q That probably would create problems at home,
9	Q Is there anyone there to help you with your	9	then.
10	homework?	10	A Yeah.
11	A Yeah.	11	Q What do you use the computer at home for?
12	Q Who?	12	A For doing my homework and playing games.
13	A His name is Mr. Franco.	13	Q What kind of games? A Cartoon games.
14	Q Do you ever ask for help with your homework?	14	A Cartoon games.  Q How often do you use the computer at home to do
15	A Yeah. Q How often?	16	your homework?
16 17	A Every time I need help.	17	A Every day.
18	Q How often is that?	18	Q Do you have homework almost every day?
19	A Very often.	19	A Yes.
20	Q Does he help you with all your subjects or only	20	Q Do you use the computer for all subjects?
21	certain subjects?	21	A No.
22	A All my subjects.	22	Q What subjects do you use the computer for?
23	Q Any other groups other than the Boys & Girls	23	A For language arts.
24	Club? Or any other clubs, I should say.	24	Q Any other subjects?
25	A No.	25	A No.
		1	
		<u> </u>	

Page 34 Page 36 Q So other than Dalia calling you and asking you person? 1 2 2 if you wanted to sue, and then she called you another A In person. 3 time when you said that you testified to her, did you 3 O How long was it? talk to Dalia any other time besides those two times? 4 MS. WELCH: Objection. Asked and answered. 4 5 5 A Yes. BY MS. KOURY: 6 O Was that two hours; is that what we discussed 6 O When? 7 7 A When she told me. earlier? 8 8 MS. WELCH: You don't want to talk about the A Yes. 9 things that your lawyer said to you. So you can answer 9 Q And today, I take it, it was in person? 10 10 when, if you know the time frame, but you can't answer A Um-hmm. when using things that she said to you; understand? 11 O How long did you meet with her? 11 A About a half an hour. 12 THE WITNESS: Um-hmm. 12 13 O Other than Ms. Welch and Dalia, did you talk to MS. WELCH: Okav. 13 14 THE WITNESS: When she asked me that we were 14 any other lawyers about this lawsuit? 15 going to go to San Francisco --15 A No. 16 MS. WELCH: Same -- you can give the time, if Q Have you heard the term "American Civil 16 17 you remember, but don't identify the conversation by Liberties Union"? Terms, I should say. 17 18 what it was about. Does that make sense? 18 A No. 19 Q Have you ever heard of the term "ACLU"? 19 THE WITNESS: Um-hmm. It was on Saturday. 20 BY MS. KOURY: 20 A Hmm-um. 21 Q This past Saturday? 21 O How about "Public Advocates"? 22 A No. 22 A No. 23 23 O Okay. "Center of Law in the Public Interest," Q The Saturday before? A No. It was -- I don't remember. does that sound familiar? 24 24 25 O Was it this month? 25 A Sounds familiar, but don't get it. Page 35 Page 37 A No. 1 Q Have you talked to anyone from UCLA? 2 Q Was it during May? 2 A Dalia. 3 3 A Yeah. O Excuse me? 4 Q Was it by phone? 4 A Dalia. 5 A Yes. 5 Q Dalia. Do you know if Dalia is a law student 6 Q How long did you talk to her? 6 at UCLA? 7 A I don't know, five minutes, ten minutes. 7 A No. 8 Q Other than talking to Dalia on Saturday and the 8 O You don't know? 9 other two conversations we've already discussed, did you 9 A I don't know. 10 talk to her any other times? 10 O Did you ever fill out a survey from Dalia? 11 A No. 11 12 O Did you talk to any other lawyers besides 12 O Did you talk to anybody else from UCLA? 13 Dalia? 13 A No. 14 O Do you know what a class action is? A Yes. 14 15 Q What other lawyers? 15 A Yes. 16 A Her. 16 O What is it? 17 Q Ms. Welch? A Representing a lot of the students from the 17 18 A Yeah. 18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

action?

A What --

BY MS. KOURY:

A No.

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

A Two times.

O Do you remember when?

Q Any other lawyers besides Ms. Welch?

Q How many times did you talk to Ms. Welch?

A Thursday and today, before coming here.

Q And on Thursday, was it by telephone or in

Q Do you know if this case is a proposed class

Q You can answer that if you know the answer.

MS. WELCH: Objection. Vague.

	Page 38		Page 40
1	Q Do you know if you do you know the	1	A No.
2	definitions of the class in this case?	2	Q Did anyone promise you anything for being in
3	A Yes.	3	this lawsuit?
4	Q What are they?	4	A No.
5	A All the students in the state complaining.	5	Q Do you know if you're being paid for being in
6	Q I'm sorry, I didn't understand the last part.	6	this lawsuit?
7	A Complaining.	7 8	A No, I'm not being paid.  Q How do you know that?
8	Q Complaining?	9	A They talked to me about it.
9 10	A Yeah.  Q Do you know if there's any subclasses in this	10	Q Who is "they"? Your lawyers?
11	lawsuit?	11	A Yeah.
12	A No, I don't.	12	I keep forgetting your name.
13	Q And you just told me the definition of the	13	Q Do you know if you have any agreements to pay
14	class: all the students complaining; is that what you	14	your lawyers?
15	said?	15	A No.
16	A Yeah.	16	Q You don't know?
17	Q Do you know if you're a member of this class?	17	A No, they don't. I mean
18	A Yes.	18	Q What do you mean?
19	Q Are you a member of this class?	19	A They're not getting paid.
20	A Yes.	20	Q How do you know that?
21	Q Do you know if you're a proposed class	21	A She's told me.
22	representative?	22	Q "She's" your lawyer?
23	A No.	23 24	A Yes, she's
24 25	Q You don't know? A No.	25	Q Do you know what your do you know what you want for the class members in this lawsuit?
25	A NO.	23	want for the class members in this lawsuit:
	Page 39		Page 41
1	MS. WELCH: I'm going to object, because I	1	A Improvement; that's all.  Q Improvement of what?
2	think it's a vague question.  MS. KOURY: Okay, that's fine.	2 3	Q Improvement of what? A Of the schools.
4	Q Do you know if you represent any of the class	4	Q What do you mean by that?
5	members in this case?	5	A Hoping for the schools to get better.
6	A Hmm-um.	6	Q Anything else?
7	MS. WELCH: Same objection.	7	À No.
8	BY MS. KOURY:	8	Q You said earlier that you were sent this, the
9	Q You don't know? You don't know?	9	complaint, in the mail?
10	A No, I don't know.	10	A Um-hmm.
11	Q Do you know what your do you know if you're	11	Q And declaration?
12	a plaintiff in this case?	12	A Um-hmm.
13	A I don't understand that question.	13	Q What did you do with them when you got them,
14	Q Do you know what a plaintiff is?	14 15	other than you told me you read the declaration and
15 16	A Hmm-um. Q Do you know if you have any duties in this	16	you signed it. What did you do with the complaint?  A Nothing. I just saw it and said looked at
17	lawsuit?	17	it.
18	A Only to say the truth. No.	18	Q I'm sorry?
19	Q I'd like you to say the truth.	19	A I looked at it.
20	MS. WELCH: He said "only to say the truth."	20	Q How did you look at it?
21	BY MS. KOURY:	21	MS. WELCH: Objection. Vague.
22	Q Oh, only to say the truth. Is that	22	THE WITNESS: There it is. I didn't flip the
23	A Yeah.	23	pages or anything.
24	Q Other than to say the truth in this lawsuit, do	24	BY MS. KOURY:
25	you know if you have any other duties?	25	Q You didn't flip the pages or anything?

Page 42 Page 44 O World language, uh-huh. 1 A No. 1 2 A Drama, and art. Q Have you received any other types of documents 2 that look like this first amended complaint that have 3 O You're taking PE, language arts, reading, 3 history, math, world language, drama and art? 4 the same caption page? 5 A Um-hmm. 5 A I don't know. 6 Q Is that yes? O Do you know if you've received any letters or 6 7 any mail from your lawyers in this case? 7 A Yes. Q Are all of these classes - do you have them in 8 8 A No. 9 the beginning of the school year throughout the school 9 Q No, you don't know, or no, you haven't received 10 vear? 10 any? 11 A No. A He's got it, my dad. 11 Q Do some of these classes end halfway through O Your dad gets it? 12 12 the school year? A Yeah. 13 13 14 A No, some of those classes started, like, after Q How do you know that? 14 15 we started school. A He's told me. 15 O Which classes did you have in September of this Q What does he tell you? 16 16 A He gets them. 17 vear? 17 Q Does he tell you anything about them? 18 A World language, drama, math, and art. 18 O Do you still have those classes? 19 19 A No. 20 A Yes. O Does he explain to you what's in them? 20 21 O When did PE start? A Hmm-um; I don't know. 21 22 O You don't know? A At 8 o'clock. 22 23 Q I'm sorry, what month did you start taking PE? A I don't know what's in them. 23 A Oh, it was like the second month, after we Q So you've never seen any of the letters that he 24 24 started school. gets? Page 45 Page 43 Q Like in October? 1 1 A Hmm-um. Q I want to ask you about the classes you've 2 A Yeah. 2 3 Q What about language arts? taken at Edison-McNair this year and last year. Could A That too, the same. you tell me all the classes that you took at 4 O In October? 5 5 Edison-McNair last year, while you were in the sixth 6 A Yeah, in October. grade? 6 7 Q How about reading? 7 A Um-hmm. Language arts, reading, math, science, 8 A Yeah, October. 8 and art. 9 Q How about history? Q You took language arts, reading, math, science 9 10 A October. 10 and art? Q Are you still taking all of those classes as A And PE. 11 11 well? 12 12 O You took language arts, reading, science, math 13 A Yes, yes. 13 art, and PE? Q Do you know what a core subject is? A Yes. 14 14 15 15 O Any other classes? O What was your best subject last year in the 16 A Hmm-um, no. 16 Q Were all of these classes throughout the school 17 sixth grade? 17 MS. WELCH: Objection. Vague. year; did they last throughout the school year? 18 18 19 THE WITNESS: I think it was science. A Yes. 19 Q How about in the seventh grade, what classes 20 BY MS. KOURY: 20 Q What is your best subject or subjects this 21 21 are you taking? 22 A PE, language arts, reading, history, math, 22 year, in seventh grade? 23 MS. WELCH: Same objection. 23 world language. THE WITNESS: Drama. Drama and PE. O What was that? 24 24 BY MS. KOURY: 25 25 A World language.

Page 46 Page 48 1 Q Did he help you after class? O What was your worst subject last year in the 1 2 A Yeah. 2 sixth grade? 3 Q Did he help you before class? 3 MS. WELCH: Same objection. THE WITNESS: Do I have to answer that? 4 A No. 4 5 O What do you mean he helped you? 5 MS. WELCH: (No audible response.) 6 A He helped us. If we didn't understand THE WITNESS: Okay. I don't have no worst 6 7 something, he made it easy for us to understand it. 7 subject. Q How would he do that? 8 8 BY MS. KOURY: 9 A Like - I can't explain it right now. Like 9 O No? What about worst subject this year, in in -- like if we were doing a project, we didn't 10 10 seventh grade? understand something, like he gave us an idea of how to 11 MS. WELCH: Same objection. 11 12 THE WITNESS: Language arts. 12 13 O Like examples? BY MS. KOURY: 13 14 A Yeah, examples. 14 Q Language arts. 15 Q Did he do anything else? 15 Who is your best teacher this year? A Yeah, but right now, I can't remember. 16 A Best teacher, Mr. Smith, my history teacher. 16 O Do you know if Mr. Skilling taught at your 17 O Excuse me? 17 18 school last year? 18 A Mr. Smith, my history teacher. 19 A Yes. 19 Q What class does he teach? 20 20 Q I'm sorry, he did. MS. WELCH: History. 21 How about the year before that, when you were 21 THE WITNESS: History. 22 in the fifth grade, do you know --22 BY MS. KOURY: A Yes. 23 23 Q Who was your best teacher last year? 24 O Do you know how long Mr. Skilling has been at 24 A Mr. Skilling. 25 your school? 25 O What class did he teach? Page 49 Page 47 1 A I think it was like four, five years. 1 A Science. 2 O Who was your worst teacher last year? 2 O Did you say Mr. "Skill-ee"? 3 A Skilling. 3 A I didn't have no worst teacher. Q What about this year, who is your worst 4 Q Skilling. What makes one teacher better than 4 5 another teacher, in your opinion? 5 teacher? A The way he treats students. 6 6 Α Who? 7 Q What do you mean by that? 7 Q 8 A Because Mr. Skilling, he treats us well, he was 8 Α really cool; he played with us, he made -- he made the 9 Q 10 Yeah. 10 class fun. Α Q Anything else? 11 O What class does he teach? 11 12 12 A No. Q What do you mean "he played with" you? 13 Q Do you consider yourself to be a good student? 13 14 A Like when he was teaching us, he made jokes and 14 A Yeah, yeah. 15 O Why do you consider yourself to be a good everything, like to -- so we won't get bored. 15 O Did he do anything else to make it fun? 16 student? 16 A I don't know. I help a lot, and -- like if 17 17 someone doesn't understand something, and he's next to Q When you said he treats you well, what do you 18 18 me, I explain to him. And I try to be good with 19 19 mean by that? everybody, like -- that's all. 20 A Like he gave us attention, helped us a lot. 20 21 Q When you said you help a lot --21 Q How does he give you attention? 22 A Um-hmm. 22 A If we needed something, he gave it to us or he explained it to us. 23 O -- do you mean you help the other students? 23 24 A Yeah, I help the other students: translate. 24 Q During class? 25 25 A Yeah, during class. O Translate?

Page 52 Page 50 Credential"? A Yeah. 1 2 A No. O What do you mean by that? 2 3 O Okay. Have you ever heard the term "emergency 3 A Because some kids in my class, they just came from other countries, non-English speaking, and like if 4 permit"? 4 5 A No. they don't understand something. I ask the teacher if I 5 6 O Have you ever heard the term "credential can help them so they can understand it. And translate 6 7 waiver"? 7 8 A No. 8 O So do you translate it back into Spanish for 9 O You said that you were in the English language 9 them? learner program? 10 10 A Yes. 11 A Um-hmm. O Do you help in any other ways? 11 O Can I refer to that as ELL; do you understand 12 A Yeah, but not all the time. 12 that? O Do you have -- have you heard the term "English 13 13 language learner" before? 14 14 15 O Were you in ELL for the whole fourth grade? 15 A Yes. 16 A No. O Do you know if your school has an English 16 O How long? 17 17 language learner program? A A few months. 18 18 A Yes. O Do you remember when? Was it in the beginning 19 O Are you a member in the English language --19 20 of the school year? 20 A No. 21 A The beginning of the school year. O Were you ever in the English language program? 21 22 O Then what happened? 22 A Yes. A I got switched to a normal class. 23 Q When? 23 O What do you mean by "normal"? 24 A In fourth grade. 24 25 A They weren't helping me with like -- it was O Do you know if your teachers, when you were in 25 Page 51 like the same class as the ELL, because in the ELL the English language program, had special credentials to class, they didn't teach me any English, and in the 2 be in that program, to teach that program? 2 other class, they're all English-speaking students and MS. WELCH: Objection. Vague. 3 3 4 teacher, and I just had to learn English, that's --THE WITNESS: I don't understand your question. 4 like, that's the difference. In the other one, the 5 5 BY MS. KOURY: first one, the ELL, everybody speaks Spanish; no one Q Do you know what a credential is? 6 6 7 7 speaks English. A Hmm-um. 8 O Did the teacher speak Spanish? O Have you ever heard the term "Full Nonemergency 8 9 A Yeah. Teaching Credential"? Is that no? 10 O But then when you said you went to a normal 10 A No. Q Have you ever heard the term "Multiple Subject 11 class --11 Credential"? 12 A Yes. 12 13 Q -- everyone spoke English? 13 A No. A Yes. 14 O Have you ever heard the term "Single Subject 14 Credential"? 15 O Did you speak English? 15 A No. I had to learn it. 16 16 A No. Q How did you learn? 17 O Have you ever heard the term "University 17 A By reading. Someone sat next to me and, like, Internship Credential"? 18 18 helped me read. 19 A Are those like tutors? 19 Q Who sat --O Excuse me? 20 20 A It was a lady, like for -- for the students 21 A Tutors? 21 that have, like, problems with reading and with 22 22 O I don't know. subjects, she helps them. 23 23 A From like from high schools and universities, Q Was she a teacher? 24

25

A I don't know.

24

25

you mean?

Q Have you ever heard the term "Internship

25

25

Q Who?

Q So your mom wanted you to be in a normal

Page 60 Page 58 1 Q What period? classroom? 1 A For the whole -- reading and language arts. 2 A Yes. 2 O Before, we were talking about your classes. 3 Q Do you remember how many students were in your 3 I'm going to ask you about your -- you said that your 4 4 ELL class? 5 best subject last year was science? 5 A About 31. Q About? 6 A Um-hmm. 6 7 O Why was it your best subject? 7 A 31. A Because of my teacher, Mr. Skilling. 8 8 O How do you know that? Q Is that the only reason? 9 A Because they were all my friends. I still have 9 10 A Yes. 10 them. Q When you got switched into a normal class, do O Other than what you already told me about 11 11 Mr. Skilling, is there anything else about him that made you remember how many students there were? 12 12 13 the class so good? 13 MS. WELCH: Objection. Asked and answered. Q Do you think that the ELL program, when you 14 14 15 THE WITNESS: No, same thing. were in it, affected your education? 15 16 BY MS. KOURY: MS. WELCH: Objection. Vague. 16 Q What did you learn in this class? 17 17 BY MS. KOURY: A I learned about science, human body, animals. Q Do you understand that question? 18 18 O Did you have a book in this class? 19 19 A Yes. Yeah. Q How do you think it affected your education? 20 A Yeah. 20 Q How many books did you have? 21 A Because I wasn't -- they gave me easy books, 21 22 A Not enough for everybody. for babies, like those hardcover books. I wasn't 22 O Okay. But, I mean, did you have only one type 23 learning anything by that. They didn't even -- like 23 of book or did you have more than one type of book? 24 they only gave me the book to read it, they didn't give 24 25 A One type of book. me anybody to help me read it. Page 61 Page 59 Q Do you think you learned better being in a 1 O Do you remember the name of the book? 2 A No. normal classroom --2 3 O You said there weren't enough books for 3 A Yes. everyone in the class? Q -- with an English -- with everyone speaking 4 4 5 A Um-hmm. English? 5 Q What do you mean by that? 6 6 A Yes. A If we had to do something, we had to share the 7 7 Q Why? 8 book sometimes. A I don't know. Because they translate it for 9 O Did you have this class beginning in September me, everything; they asked me if I understood. They of the sixth grade? gave me English homework. My dad helped me. That's how 10 10 A (No audible response.) 11 I learned English. 11 Q And it lasted all the way until the end of the 12 O When you say "they translated," did you mean 12 13 13 that woman that would sit next to you? school? A Her and my -- and the other students. 14 A In sixth grade? 14 15

Q Do you remember how many teachers were in the 15

classroom or how many adults were in the classroom when you got switched into the normal classroom? 17

18 A One.

There was one teacher? 19 0

20 A Yes.

Q And what about the woman you referred to 21

22 earlier?

25

23 A She only came, like, three times a week.

Q Do you remember for how long she would come? 24

A For the whole period.

Q Yes.

A Yes.

And how often did you use the book in this 17 0

18 class?

16

23

19 A Every day.

20 Q Every day?

21 A Yes.

Q How did you get this book? 22

A I don't know. They were already there when I

started the year. 24

O Could you remember the first time -- the first 25

Page 62 Page 64 BY MS. KOURY: day of school, did you use this book, do you remember? 1 2 O Who told you that? 2 A (No audible response.) 3 A Huh? 3 O Do you remember the first time you used this 4 Who told you that? 4 book? 5 Α We saw them, when they were all ripped up, old. 5 A No. 6 O Did you see people throw the books away? 6 O Did you take this book home with you? 7 A No. Mr. Skilling just put them away. He threw 7 A No. 8 them away. 8 O Did you -- was it somewhere in the classroom, Q O Who is "he"? the books? 10 A Yes. A Mr. Skilling. 10 Q You saw Mr. Skilling throw them away? Q Where? 11 11 12 No, he put them away, and then he threw them A On the shelf. 12 13 O How did you get them from the shelves? away. 13 Q How do you know he threw them away? 14 14 A I have to go get for - three or four every 15 A Because, when he went to put them in the desk, 15 table. the next day, they weren't there. 16 Q What do you mean by that? 16 17 Q Did you ask him where they went? A There was five people in one table, or four, we 17 had to get -- the team captain had to get books for 18 18 19 Q Did he ever tell you he threw them away? everyone in the table. 19 20 A Yeah. 20 O Did this happen every day? 21 O He told you that he threw them away? 21 A Yeah, every day we had science. 22 A Yeah. He used to remind us, like, very often, O Did the teacher tell the team captain to go get 22 23 to not write on the books, we needed them. the books? 23 24 O But that's not what I'm asking you. I'm asking A Yes. 24 you, did he ever tell you that he threw the books away? 25 O Do you remember -- or you said sometimes there Page 65 Page 63 A He didn't tell us that he threw the books away, weren't enough books for all the kids? 1 2 but --2 A Um-hmm. O And kids would have to share the books? 3 O He never told you that? 3 4 A No. 4 A Yes. 5 O And you never saw him throw them away? Q Do you remember - do you know why they had to 5 6 6 share the books? 7 MS. WELCH: Do you want to take a break? 7 A There wasn't enough for everyone. Q Was there ever a time where no one had to 8 THE WITNESS: No. 8 share? BY MS. KOURY: 9 9 O Are you sure? 10 MS. WELCH: Objection. Vague. 10 THE WITNESS: Yeah, when only -- when --11 A Um-hmm. 11 when -- when some people didn't come to school. O You said that you would have to share the 12 12 books. And do you sit at tables in the science class? 13 13 BY MS. KOURY: A Um-hmm. 14 14 O Then you wouldn't have to share? Q And did it bother you to share the books? 15 15 A Yeah. A To me, no, but with the people that didn't get Q Do you know why there weren't enough books? 16 16 along, yeah, they'd bother. 17 17 A Yeah.

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

people.

A Yeah.

A No, not to me.

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

away.

O Why?

weren't enough of the books?

A Yeah, because --

A They were all torn up, old, too much graffiti.

Q But I'm asking you, do you know why there

MS. WELCH: Objection. Asked and answered.

THE WITNESS: Because they had to throw them

Q How do you know it bothered them?

Q Did the teacher say anything?

A Because they didn't get along with the other

Q Would you see kids fighting with the books?

O Did you ever complain about having to share the

	P ((		
	Page 66		Page 68
1	books?	1	A (No audible response.)
2	A Me?	2	Q Is that yes? A Yes.
3	Q Yes.	4	Q How do you know?
4	A No.	5	A Because this time, this girl's mother, Angie,
5 6	Q Did you ever hear any of the other students complain about having to share the books?	6	came, because she got scratched by another girl, saying
7	A Yes.	7	that it was because the teacher's fault and the teacher
8	Q How many times did you hear them?	8	said it was their fault, because they were arguing about
9	A All the time.	9	the books.
10	Q I'm sorry?	10	Q While they were sharing books in class?
11	A All the time.	11	A Yeah.
12	Q When is the last time you heard a student	12	MS. WELCH: Were you asking specifically about
13	complain about sharing a book?	13	his science class or any class?
14	MS. WELCH: Objection. Vague.	14	MS. KOURY: I'm asking specifically about
15	THE WITNESS: Don't remember.	15	science class.
16	BY MS. KOURY:	16	Q Is that what you've been telling me about?
17	Q You said "a lot of times." Do they complain to	17	A Yes.
18	each other or do they complain to a teacher?	18	Q Thank you.
19	A To a teacher.	19	Other than this one science book that we've
20	Q You can't remember — can you remember any	20	been discussing, does your teacher, Mr. Skilling, in
21	specific time that you heard a student complain to the teacher?	21 22	sixth grade did he use any other types of materials in class, any other types of papers?
22 23	A Yeah.	23	A Yes.
24	Q Tell me about that time.	24	Q What kinds?
25	A When we were doing a science project, the kids,	25	A Sometimes he made copies, but it was from books
23	A when we were doing a science project, the kids,	2.5	71 Sometimes he hadde copies, but it was from books
	Page 67	l	Page 69
1	they didn't get along so well, and one kid pulled the	1	that only he had.
2	book, like in front of him, and the one pulled it back	2	that only he had.  Q What other types of papers did he use?
2	book, like in front of him, and the one pulled it back and started they started pushing each other, started	2 3	that only he had.  Q What other types of papers did he use?  A That was all of them.
2 3 4	book, like in front of him, and the one pulled it back and started they started pushing each other, started complaining to the teacher. She sent them out, and the	2 3 4	that only he had.  Q What other types of papers did he use?  A That was all of them.  Q Did you have worksheets?
2 3 4 5	book, like in front of him, and the one pulled it back and started they started pushing each other, started complaining to the teacher. She sent them out, and the books they just gave the book to someone else.	2 3 4 5	that only he had.  Q What other types of papers did he use?  A That was all of them.  Q Did you have worksheets?  A Yeah.
2 3 4 5 6	book, like in front of him, and the one pulled it back and started they started pushing each other, started complaining to the teacher. She sent them out, and the books they just gave the book to someone else.  Q The teacher sent both students out?	2 3 4 5 6	that only he had.  Q What other types of papers did he use?  A That was all of them.  Q Did you have worksheets?  A Yeah.  Q Did you ever use magazines?
2 3 4 5 6 7	book, like in front of him, and the one pulled it back and started they started pushing each other, started complaining to the teacher. She sent them out, and the books they just gave the book to someone else.  Q The teacher sent both students out?  A Yeah, both students.	2 3 4 5 6 7	that only he had.  Q What other types of papers did he use?  A That was all of them.  Q Did you have worksheets?  A Yeah.  Q Did you ever use magazines?  A Yeah.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	book, like in front of him, and the one pulled it back and started they started pushing each other, started complaining to the teacher. She sent them out, and the books they just gave the book to someone else.  Q The teacher sent both students out?  A Yeah, both students.  Q Do you know what happened?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	that only he had.  Q What other types of papers did he use?  A That was all of them.  Q Did you have worksheets?  A Yeah.  Q Did you ever use magazines?  A Yeah.  Q Did you ever do experiments in this class?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	book, like in front of him, and the one pulled it back and started they started pushing each other, started complaining to the teacher. She sent them out, and the books they just gave the book to someone else.  Q The teacher sent both students out?  A Yeah, both students.  Q Do you know what happened?  A No. Sent them out.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	that only he had.  Q What other types of papers did he use?  A That was all of them.  Q Did you have worksheets?  A Yeah.  Q Did you ever use magazines?  A Yeah.  Q Did you ever do experiments in this class?  A Yes.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	book, like in front of him, and the one pulled it back and started they started pushing each other, started complaining to the teacher. She sent them out, and the books they just gave the book to someone else.  Q The teacher sent both students out?  A Yeah, both students.  Q Do you know what happened?  A No. Sent them out.  Q Do you know if any parents have ever complained	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	that only he had.  Q What other types of papers did he use?  A That was all of them.  Q Did you have worksheets?  A Yeah.  Q Did you ever use magazines?  A Yeah.  Q Did you ever do experiments in this class?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	book, like in front of him, and the one pulled it back and started they started pushing each other, started complaining to the teacher. She sent them out, and the books they just gave the book to someone else.  Q The teacher sent both students out?  A Yeah, both students.  Q Do you know what happened?  A No. Sent them out.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	that only he had.  Q What other types of papers did he use?  A That was all of them.  Q Did you have worksheets?  A Yeah.  Q Did you ever use magazines?  A Yeah.  Q Did you ever do experiments in this class?  A Yes.  Q Did you ever have to do research projects?  A Yes.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	book, like in front of him, and the one pulled it back and started — they started pushing each other, started complaining to the teacher. She sent them out, and the books — they just gave the book to someone else.  Q The teacher sent both students out? A Yeah, both students. Q Do you know what happened? A No. Sent them out. Q Do you know if any parents have ever complained about sharing books? Are you saying yes?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	that only he had.  Q What other types of papers did he use?  A That was all of them.  Q Did you have worksheets?  A Yeah.  Q Did you ever use magazines?  A Yeah.  Q Did you ever do experiments in this class?  A Yes.  Q Did you ever have to do research projects?  A Yes.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	book, like in front of him, and the one pulled it back and started they started pushing each other, started complaining to the teacher. She sent them out, and the books they just gave the book to someone else.  Q The teacher sent both students out?  A Yeah, both students.  Q Do you know what happened?  A No. Sent them out.  Q Do you know if any parents have ever complained about sharing books? Are you saying yes?  A Yes.  Q How do you know?  A My parents.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	that only he had.  Q What other types of papers did he use?  A That was all of them.  Q Did you have worksheets?  A Yeah.  Q Did you ever use magazines?  A Yeah.  Q Did you ever do experiments in this class?  A Yes.  Q Did you ever have to do research projects?  A Yes.  Q Did you ever use the Internet in this class?  A Yes.  Q Did you ever use the Internet in this class?  A Yes.  Q Other than the photocopies that you told me
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	book, like in front of him, and the one pulled it back and started they started pushing each other, started complaining to the teacher. She sent them out, and the books they just gave the book to someone else.  Q The teacher sent both students out?  A Yeah, both students.  Q Do you know what happened?  A No. Sent them out.  Q Do you know if any parents have ever complained about sharing books? Are you saying yes?  A Yes.  Q How do you know?  A My parents.  Q How do you know your parents complained?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	that only he had.  Q What other types of papers did he use?  A That was all of them.  Q Did you have worksheets?  A Yeah.  Q Did you ever use magazines?  A Yeah.  Q Did you ever do experiments in this class?  A Yes.  Q Did you ever have to do research projects?  A Yes.  Q Did you ever use the Internet in this class?  A Yes.  Q Did you ever use the Internet in this class?  A Yes.  Q Other than the photocopies that you told me about that he would bring, worksheets, magazines,
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	book, like in front of him, and the one pulled it back and started — they started pushing each other, started complaining to the teacher. She sent them out, and the books — they just gave the book to someone else.  Q The teacher sent both students out? A Yeah, both students. Q Do you know what happened? A No. Sent them out. Q Do you know if any parents have ever complained about sharing books? Are you saying yes? A Yes. Q How do you know? A My parents. Q How do you know your parents complained? A Because all the times I have homework and	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	that only he had.  Q What other types of papers did he use?  A That was all of them.  Q Did you have worksheets?  A Yeah.  Q Did you ever use magazines?  A Yeah.  Q Did you ever do experiments in this class?  A Yes.  Q Did you ever have to do research projects?  A Yes.  Q Did you ever use the Internet in this class?  A Yes.  Q Did you ever use the Internet in this class?  A Yes.  Q Other than the photocopies that you told me about that he would bring, worksheets, magazines, experiments, research projects, and using the Internet,
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	book, like in front of him, and the one pulled it back and started — they started pushing each other, started complaining to the teacher. She sent them out, and the books — they just gave the book to someone else.  Q The teacher sent both students out? A Yeah, both students. Q Do you know what happened? A No. Sent them out. Q Do you know if any parents have ever complained about sharing books? Are you saying yes? A Yes. Q How do you know? A My parents. Q How do you know your parents complained? A Because all the times I have homework and there's only books — only for one class, and when	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	that only he had.  Q What other types of papers did he use?  A That was all of them.  Q Did you have worksheets?  A Yeah.  Q Did you ever use magazines?  A Yeah.  Q Did you ever do experiments in this class?  A Yes.  Q Did you ever have to do research projects?  A Yes.  Q Did you ever use the Internet in this class?  A Yes.  Q Did you ever use the Internet in this class?  A Yes.  Q Other than the photocopies that you told me about that he would bring, worksheets, magazines, experiments, research projects, and using the Internet, did you use any other types of materials in this class?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	book, like in front of him, and the one pulled it back and started — they started pushing each other, started complaining to the teacher. She sent them out, and the books — they just gave the book to someone else.  Q The teacher sent both students out? A Yeah, both students. Q Do you know what happened? A No. Sent them out. Q Do you know if any parents have ever complained about sharing books? Are you saying yes? A Yes. Q How do you know? A My parents. Q How do you know your parents complained? A Because all the times I have homework and there's only books — only for one class, and when we're, like, three seventh grade classes, and can't get	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	that only he had.  Q What other types of papers did he use?  A That was all of them.  Q Did you have worksheets?  A Yeah.  Q Did you ever use magazines?  A Yeah.  Q Did you ever do experiments in this class?  A Yes.  Q Did you ever have to do research projects?  A Yes.  Q Did you ever use the Internet in this class?  A Yes.  Q Did you ever use the Internet in this class?  A Yes.  Q Other than the photocopies that you told me about that he would bring, worksheets, magazines, experiments, research projects, and using the Internet, did you use any other types of materials in this class?  A No.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	book, like in front of him, and the one pulled it back and started — they started pushing each other, started complaining to the teacher. She sent them out, and the books — they just gave the book to someone else.  Q The teacher sent both students out? A Yeah, both students. Q Do you know what happened? A No. Sent them out. Q Do you know if any parents have ever complained about sharing books? Are you saying yes? A Yes. Q How do you know? A My parents. Q How do you know your parents complained? A Because all the times I have homework and there's only books — only for one class, and when we're, like, three seventh grade classes, and can't get enough books for all the seventh grade.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	that only he had.  Q What other types of papers did he use?  A That was all of them.  Q Did you have worksheets?  A Yeah.  Q Did you ever use magazines?  A Yeah.  Q Did you ever do experiments in this class?  A Yes.  Q Did you ever have to do research projects?  A Yes.  Q Did you ever use the Internet in this class?  A Yes.  Q Did you ever use the Internet in this class?  A Yes.  Q Other than the photocopies that you told me about that he would bring, worksheets, magazines, experiments, research projects, and using the Internet, did you use any other types of materials in this class?  A No.  Q Did you ever okay.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	book, like in front of him, and the one pulled it back and started they started pushing each other, started complaining to the teacher. She sent them out, and the books they just gave the book to someone else.  Q The teacher sent both students out? A Yeah, both students. Q Do you know what happened? A No. Sent them out. Q Do you know if any parents have ever complained about sharing books? Are you saying yes? A Yes. Q How do you know? A My parents. Q How do you know your parents complained? A Because all the times I have homework and there's only books only for one class, and when we're, like, three seventh grade classes, and can't get enough books for all the seventh grade. Q So your parents complained about not being able	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	that only he had.  Q What other types of papers did he use?  A That was all of them.  Q Did you have worksheets?  A Yeah.  Q Did you ever use magazines?  A Yeah.  Q Did you ever do experiments in this class?  A Yes.  Q Did you ever have to do research projects?  A Yes.  Q Did you ever use the Internet in this class?  A Yes.  Q Did you ever use the Internet in this class?  A Yes.  Q Other than the photocopies that you told me about that he would bring, worksheets, magazines, experiments, research projects, and using the Internet, did you use any other types of materials in this class?  A No.  Q Did you ever okay.  You were starting to describe to me the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	book, like in front of him, and the one pulled it back and started — they started pushing each other, started complaining to the teacher. She sent them out, and the books — they just gave the book to someone else.  Q The teacher sent both students out? A Yeah, both students. Q Do you know what happened? A No. Sent them out. Q Do you know if any parents have ever complained about sharing books? Are you saying yes? A Yes. Q How do you know? A My parents. Q How do you know your parents complained? A Because all the times I have homework and there's only books — only for one class, and when we're, like, three seventh grade classes, and can't get enough books for all the seventh grade. Q So your parents complained about not being able to take the book home?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	that only he had.  Q What other types of papers did he use?  A That was all of them.  Q Did you have worksheets?  A Yeah.  Q Did you ever use magazines?  A Yeah.  Q Did you ever do experiments in this class?  A Yes.  Q Did you ever have to do research projects?  A Yes.  Q Did you ever use the Internet in this class?  A Yes.  Q Did you ever use the Internet in this class?  A Yes.  Q Other than the photocopies that you told me about that he would bring, worksheets, magazines, experiments, research projects, and using the Internet, did you use any other types of materials in this class?  A No.  Q Did you ever okay.  You were starting to describe to me the handouts, the copies that he made. Could you describe
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	book, like in front of him, and the one pulled it back and started — they started pushing each other, started complaining to the teacher. She sent them out, and the books — they just gave the book to someone else.  Q The teacher sent both students out? A Yeah, both students. Q Do you know what happened? A No. Sent them out. Q Do you know if any parents have ever complained about sharing books? Are you saying yes? A Yes. Q How do you know? A My parents. Q How do you know your parents complained? A Because all the times I have homework and there's only books — only for one class, and when we're, like, three seventh grade classes, and can't get enough books for all the seventh grade. Q So your parents complained about not being able to take the book home? A Yes.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	that only he had.  Q What other types of papers did he use?  A That was all of them.  Q Did you have worksheets?  A Yeah.  Q Did you ever use magazines?  A Yeah.  Q Did you ever do experiments in this class?  A Yes.  Q Did you ever have to do research projects?  A Yes.  Q Did you ever use the Internet in this class?  A Yes.  Q Did you ever use the Internet in this class?  A Yes.  Q Other than the photocopies that you told me about that he would bring, worksheets, magazines, experiments, research projects, and using the Internet, did you use any other types of materials in this class?  A No.  Q Did you ever okay.  You were starting to describe to me the handouts, the copies that he made. Could you describe to me more specifically what they were like?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	book, like in front of him, and the one pulled it back and started — they started pushing each other, started complaining to the teacher. She sent them out, and the books — they just gave the book to someone else.  Q The teacher sent both students out? A Yeah, both students. Q Do you know what happened? A No. Sent them out. Q Do you know if any parents have ever complained about sharing books? Are you saying yes? A Yes. Q How do you know? A My parents. Q How do you know your parents complained? A Because all the times I have homework and there's only books — only for one class, and when we're, like, three seventh grade classes, and can't get enough books for all the seventh grade. Q So your parents complained about not being able to take the book home? A Yes. Q What I'm asking you, though, is what about	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	that only he had.  Q What other types of papers did he use?  A That was all of them.  Q Did you have worksheets?  A Yeah.  Q Did you ever use magazines?  A Yeah.  Q Did you ever do experiments in this class?  A Yes.  Q Did you ever have to do research projects?  A Yes.  Q Did you ever use the Internet in this class?  A Yes.  Q Did you ever use the Internet in this class?  A Yes.  Q Other than the photocopies that you told me about that he would bring, worksheets, magazines, experiments, research projects, and using the Internet, did you use any other types of materials in this class?  A No.  Q Did you ever okay.  You were starting to describe to me the handouts, the copies that he made. Could you describe to me more specifically what they were like?  A Yeah, they had like one whole page of, like,
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	book, like in front of him, and the one pulled it back and started — they started pushing each other, started complaining to the teacher. She sent them out, and the books — they just gave the book to someone else.  Q The teacher sent both students out? A Yeah, both students. Q Do you know what happened? A No. Sent them out. Q Do you know if any parents have ever complained about sharing books? Are you saying yes? A Yes. Q How do you know? A My parents. Q How do you know your parents complained? A Because all the times I have homework and there's only books — only for one class, and when we're, like, three seventh grade classes, and can't get enough books for all the seventh grade. Q So your parents complained about not being able to take the book home? A Yes. Q What I'm asking you, though, is what about complaining about having to share the book in class; do	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	that only he had.  Q What other types of papers did he use?  A That was all of them.  Q Did you have worksheets?  A Yeah.  Q Did you ever use magazines?  A Yeah.  Q Did you ever do experiments in this class?  A Yes.  Q Did you ever have to do research projects?  A Yes.  Q Did you ever use the Internet in this class?  A Yes.  Q Did you ever use the Internet in this class?  A Yes.  Q Other than the photocopies that you told me about that he would bring, worksheets, magazines, experiments, research projects, and using the Internet, did you use any other types of materials in this class?  A No.  Q Did you ever okay.  You were starting to describe to me the handouts, the copies that he made. Could you describe to me more specifically what they were like?  A Yeah, they had like one whole page of, like, stories, like about animals and, like, facts about
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	book, like in front of him, and the one pulled it back and started — they started pushing each other, started complaining to the teacher. She sent them out, and the books — they just gave the book to someone else.  Q The teacher sent both students out? A Yeah, both students. Q Do you know what happened? A No. Sent them out. Q Do you know if any parents have ever complained about sharing books? Are you saying yes? A Yes. Q How do you know? A My parents. Q How do you know your parents complained? A Because all the times I have homework and there's only books — only for one class, and when we're, like, three seventh grade classes, and can't get enough books for all the seventh grade. Q So your parents complained about not being able to take the book home? A Yes. Q What I'm asking you, though, is what about	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	that only he had.  Q What other types of papers did he use?  A That was all of them.  Q Did you have worksheets?  A Yeah.  Q Did you ever use magazines?  A Yeah.  Q Did you ever do experiments in this class?  A Yes.  Q Did you ever have to do research projects?  A Yes.  Q Did you ever use the Internet in this class?  A Yes.  Q Did you ever use the Internet in this class?  A Yes.  Q Other than the photocopies that you told me about that he would bring, worksheets, magazines, experiments, research projects, and using the Internet, did you use any other types of materials in this class?  A No.  Q Did you ever okay.  You were starting to describe to me the handouts, the copies that he made. Could you describe to me more specifically what they were like?  A Yeah, they had like one whole page of, like,

- an animal, and saying -- describing all the parts of the animal. And on another page, they had questions, but
- 3 sometimes we couldn't see the letters in the picture,
- 4 because it was in black and white.
- 5 Q Sometimes you -- I'm sorry, can you repeat 6 that.
- 7 A Couldn't see the letters. We couldn't read,
- because the -- it was in black and white, and, you know,like the ink gets all split up.
- 10 Q Because it was in black and white, you couldn't 11 read it?
- 12 A Yeah.
- 13 O I don't --
- 14 A Because of the ink in the copy machine.
- 15 Q What would happen when you can't read it?
- A Nothing would happen, we would just have to
- 17 guess the words.
  18 Q Did you ever tell the teacher that you couldn't
  19 read it?
- 19 read it?20 A Yeah.
- 21 O What does the teacher say?
- A "That's too bad, we don't have enough books."
- Q Did you ask the teacher to tell you what the
- 24 words meant?
- 25 A Yeah.

- 1 Q Do you remember when in the sixth grade?
  - A Hmm-um, no.
- Q Other than that one time, did you ever talk to him about not having books in class?
  - A Yes.

2

5

- 6 Q When?
- 7 A This time that we had to do a project, he said
- 8 to come early, like after school, so we could get a
- 9 book, and if we came late, there wasn't going to be any 10 books for us to do the homework on the project.
- 11 Q The book to which you're referring, is that the 12 same book that you share in class?
- 13 A Yes.
- Q When he gives you handout copies, the ones you were describing to me, about the stories or the animals,
- do you each get your own handout?
- 17 A Yes.
- 18 Q What do you do with it after -- do you use it
- 19 in class?
- 20 A Yes.
- Q What do you do after you use it in class?
- 22 MS. WELCH: Objection. Vague.
- 23 THE WITNESS: We had to keep it until the next
- 24 day that we used it.
- 25 BY MS. KOURY:

Page 71

1

2

4

- 1 Q Does he? 2 A Yeah.
- 2 A Yeah.
- 3 Q Then what do you do?
- 4 A Keep on reading.
- 5 Q Do you write it in?
- 6 A Yeah.
- 7 Q You said the teacher says "It's too bad"?
- 8 A "We don't have no books."
- 9 Q What teacher said this; Mr. Skilling?
- 10 A Skilling.
- 11 Q How many times did he say that?
- 12 A I don't know.
- 13 Q Do you remember when he said it?
- 14 A Yes.
- 15 Q When?
- 16 A The one time that I was asking him "Why don't
- 17 you give us books?" he said that he didn't have no -- he
- 18 didn't have books for the whole class, he had to make 19 copies.
- 20 Q Did you ask him why?
- 21 A Hmm-um.
- 22 Q Do you remember when this was?
- 23 A Yeah, in sixth grade.
- 24 Q In sixth grade?
- 25 A Yeah.

- Q Where do you keep it?
- A In our binder.
- 3 Q What's your binder?
  - A Folder.
- 5 Q Do you have a folder specifically for the
- 6 science class?
- 7 A Yes.
- 8 Q Does each student have a folder for the science
- 9 class?
- 10 A Yes.
- 11 Q Where do you keep the folder?
- 12 A In our backpacks.
- 13 Q Do you take the folder home?
- 14 A Yes.
- 15 Q Why do you take it home?
  - A So we can do our homework.
- 17 Q What other -- what type of worksheets do you
- 18 have in this class? You said you have worksheets.
- 19 A Yeah, sometimes like for -- like for fun, we
- 20 did puzzles about the same subject, and questions, and
- 21 all that stuff.
- 22 Q Are the puzzles questions about science?
- 23 A No.
- 24 Q What are they about?
- 25 A Puzzles, like crossword puzzles, about science,

	Page 74	i	Page 76
1	words about science.	1	Q During class?
2	Q They're crossword puzzles using words about	2	A Yes.
3	science?	3	Q Do you review them
4	A Yes.	4	A No.
5	Q Are these worksheets used in class?	5	Q I'm sorry, do you review them after he's graded
6	A Yeah, when we finish our work.	6	them?
7	Q Do you ever have to take them home for	7	A Yes.
8	homework?	8	Q How about the magazines? You say you use
9	A No.	9	magazines in the class.
10	Q And after you finish filling out your	10	A Yes.
11	worksheet, what happens to the worksheet?	11	Q Can you describe that?
12	MS. WELCH: Objection. Calls for speculation.	12	A For projects, like "National Geographic," and
13	BY MS. KOURY:	13	we cut out pictures, put in paper.
14	Q Go ahead. What do you do with your worksheet	14	Q Does he pass magazines out in class?
15	after you finish filling it out?	15	A Yes.
16	A I give it to the teacher.	16	Q What do you do with the magazines after you
17	Q Why?	17	said you sometimes cut out the pictures. What do you do
18	A Huh?	18	with them?
19	Q Why?	19	A We use them for projects.
20	A Are you saying the worksheet, the crossword	20	Q How many projects did you have in this class,
21	puzzles and the questions?	21	do you remember?
22	Q Do you have other kinds of worksheets?	22	A We had projects. Once we finished doing one,
23	A No.	23	we started making another one.
24	Q Yeah yes, I'm talking about these	24	Q So you had a project every day?
25	worksheets.	25	A Yeah.
	Page 75		Page 77
1	A Okay, we give it to the teacher.	1	Q Did you only use these magazines for projects?
2	Q Why do you give it to the teacher?	2	A Yes.
3	A So they can put it in our folders, files.	3	Q Did you ever read from these magazines?
4	Q What are your folder files?	4	A No.
5	A Where we keep our work, the work that we do in	5	Q No. You just used them for the pictures?
6	class.	6	A Yes, we took out information from there too.
7	Q Does your teacher keep these folders?	7	Q What do you mean by that?
8	A Yes.	8	A Information like in the "National
9	Q Have you ever seen your folder?	9	Geographic," right, animals and all of that.
10	A No.	11	Q What other kind of information? A Information we read them, and we took facts
11 12	<ul><li>Q Do you know if he grades these worksheets?</li><li>A Yes.</li></ul>	12	and put them into a paper, and put it on our project.
13	Q How do you know that?	13	Q Would you get how would you pass out the
14	A Because that's where he gets all our grades.	14	magazines? Would each student get their own magazine or
15	Q How do you know that, though?	15	would you
16	A He's told us.	16	A Yeah, we put out a pile of magazines for one
17	Q Does he grade them in front of you?	17	table.
18	A No.	18	Q And you would just pick a magazine?
19	Q Does he grade them with you?	19	A Yeah.
20	A No.	20	Q Was there enough for everyone?
21	Q Do you ever see them after they're graded?	21	A Yes.
22	A Yeah.	22	Q How about experiments, what type of experiments
23	Q How do you see them after they're graded?	23	did you do in class?
24	A He gives them back to us so we can see our	24	A Like, we made fun experiments, like the things
25	grade, and we give it back to him.	25	that float.

	Page 78		Page 80
1	Q What do you mean by that?	1	Q Did you set the school on fire?
1 2	A Like rocks can float; right? Sticks float, and	2	A No.
3	all that stuff like that. Fun projects. Like which	3	O Any other types of experiments?
4	liquid is heavier than the other one, like the oil and	4	A No.
5	the water don't mix, stuff like that.	5	Q You said you had research projects?
6	Q You were describing the rocks and sticks	6	A Um-hmm.
7	A Yeah.	7	Q What kind of research projects?
8	Q - experiment. How did you do that experiment?	8	A Like, every table would get - we'd choose an
9	A Put it on oil and water, and see which one	9	animal, or whatever they chose, and they had to - they
10	would float.	10	had to make a — do a research on it.
11	Q Did each student do this?	11 12	Q What animal did you choose? A Chose a tiger.
12 13	A No, it was, like, one table had to do the project.	13	Q How did you do your research?
14	Q Each table did their project?	14	A Some kids looked up in the Internet, some on
15	A Yeah.	15	the magazines, and we took our pictures of animals -
16	Q And there's how many students at a table?	16	tigers, and then we got some facts from the computer,
17	A Four or five.	17	from the Internet.
18	Q What did you use to do the project?	18	Q Did you use the Internet for your project?
19	A He gave us cans, like glass; he gave us a	19	A Yes.
20	little bit of oil, soap, water, and we mixed it.	20	Q Where?
21	Q So all the kids at a table would do it	21	A In the computer lab.
22	together?	22	Q Where is the computer lab?
23	A Yes.	23 24	A It's inside our school, Room 2. Q Room 2?
24 25	Q Yes. And you also did a rocks and sticks experiment?	25	A (No audible response.)
23	experiment?	23	A (No audiole response.)
	Page 79		Page 81
1	A Um-hmm.	1	Q Did you do the research for your tiger animal
2	Q That's different than the oil and water	2	project at the computer lab during class time?
3	experiment; right?	3 4	A Yeah, he took us to the computer lab for one
4	A Yeah.	5	class. O For one class?
5	Q Did you do this experiment in the same way? A Yes.	6	A Yeah.
6	Q In other words, you had the group of kids at	7	Q Was it specifically to do research for your
8	the table?	8	project?
9	A Yes.	9	A Yes.
10	Q Would you do it together?	10	Q How did you know how to do the research on the
11	A Yes.	11	Internet?
12	Q Any other types of experiments?	12	A He gave us Web sites where we could go.
		13	
13	A Yeah.	1	Q Did you also use the magazines to do your
14	Q What other type?	14	project?
14 15	<ul><li>Q What other type?</li><li>A The fire one, but that one, we did it outside,</li></ul>	14 15	project? A Yes.
14 15 16	Q What other type? A The fire one, but that one, we did it outside, just in case.	14 15 16	project?  A Yes.  Q Did you see the other students doing the
14 15 16 17	<ul><li>Q What other type?</li><li>A The fire one, but that one, we did it outside, just in case.</li><li>Q Can you describe to me the fire one?</li></ul>	14 15 16 17	project?  A Yes.  Q Did you see the other students doing the Internet research as well?
14 15 16 17 18	Q What other type? A The fire one, but that one, we did it outside, just in case. Q Can you describe to me the fire one? A Like this rock thing, you have to take like	14 15 16 17 18	project?  A Yes.  Q Did you see the other students doing the Internet research as well?  A Yes.
14 15 16 17 18 19	Q What other type? A The fire one, but that one, we did it outside, just in case. Q Can you describe to me the fire one? A Like this rock thing, you have to take likeyou know how you can make fire from the rocks?	14 15 16 17 18 19	project? A Yes. Q Did you see the other students doing the Internet research as well? A Yes. Q Was this the only research project that you
14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q What other type? A The fire one, but that one, we did it outside, just in case. Q Can you describe to me the fire one? A Like this rock thing, you have to take likeyou know how you can make fire from the rocks? Q I've heard.	14 15 16 17 18	project?  A Yes.  Q Did you see the other students doing the Internet research as well?  A Yes.
14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q What other type? A The fire one, but that one, we did it outside, just in case. Q Can you describe to me the fire one? A Like this rock thing, you have to take likeyou know how you can make fire from the rocks? Q I've heard. A And sticks.	14 15 16 17 18 19 20	project?  A Yes.  Q Did you see the other students doing the Internet research as well?  A Yes.  Q Was this the only research project that you had?
14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q What other type? A The fire one, but that one, we did it outside, just in case. Q Can you describe to me the fire one? A Like this rock thing, you have to take likeyou know how you can make fire from the rocks? Q I've heard.	14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	project?  A Yes.  Q Did you see the other students doing the Internet research as well?  A Yes.  Q Was this the only research project that you had?  A No, we had a lot.  Q Were they all about animals?  A Yeah. Nature.
14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q What other type? A The fire one, but that one, we did it outside, just in case. Q Can you describe to me the fire one? A Like this rock thing, you have to take likeyou know how you can make fire from the rocks? Q I've heard. A And sticks. Q Yeah.	14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	project? A Yes. Q Did you see the other students doing the Internet research as well? A Yes. Q Was this the only research project that you had? A No, we had a lot. Q Were they all about animals? A Yeah. Nature. Q Could you remember about how many you had?
14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q What other type? A The fire one, but that one, we did it outside, just in case. Q Can you describe to me the fire one? A Like this rock thing, you have to take likeyou know how you can make fire from the rocks? Q I've heard. A And sticks. Q Yeah. A We did that one in the dirt outside.	14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	project?  A Yes.  Q Did you see the other students doing the Internet research as well?  A Yes.  Q Was this the only research project that you had?  A No, we had a lot.  Q Were they all about animals?  A Yeah. Nature.
14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	Q What other type? A The fire one, but that one, we did it outside, just in case. Q Can you describe to me the fire one? A Like this rock thing, you have to take likeyou know how you can make fire from the rocks? Q I've heard. A And sticks. Q Yeah. A We did that one in the dirt outside. Q Did it work?	14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	project? A Yes. Q Did you see the other students doing the Internet research as well? A Yes. Q Was this the only research project that you had? A No, we had a lot. Q Were they all about animals? A Yeah. Nature. Q Could you remember about how many you had?

Page 82 Page 84 1 Q One or two times a week. O Was it more than ten? 1 Did you go -- how long did you go for, each 2 A Yeah, a little bit more than ten. 2 3 Q Do you need a break? 3 time you went? A 45 minutes. A No. 4 4 5 O How long is your class period? 5 O Would you -- how would you do the project after you did the research? What would you do then? 6 A 45 minutes. 6 7 Q Did Mr. Skilling go with you to the computer A We type it in the computer and make it neat, 7 8 8 and we put it on the - on the big piece of paper. lab? Q What would you put on the big piece of paper? 9 9 A All the stuff that we cut out, all the stuff 10 O Were there any other teachers in the computer 10 11 11 that we cut. lab? Q And that would include pictures of the animals? 12 A Yes. 12 A Facts, and all that. 13 Q Who? 13 A The computer lab teacher. O Okay. Did you type the facts out on the 14 14 15 O Did you ever have questions while you were in 15 computer? the Internet? 16 16 A Uh-huh, yes. A Yes. 17 17 O How did you learn how to type? Q What did you do? 18 A In this -- games that we have at school. 18 A Like, the computers often froze. O When did you learn how to do that? 19 19 O Frustrating, isn't it? 20 A Since fifth grade, we started to. 20 Q Did you get grades on the research projects? 21 A I don't know how to unfreeze them. 21 Q Did you ever have any questions about the A Yes. 22 22 23 23 Q Do you remember what grades you got on them? research you were doing? 24 A No. A Yeah, we often had B plus, and C's. 24 25 O Did you ever see any of the other students have 25 O Did you ever have – you said that you used the Page 85 Page 83 questions about the research they were doing? Internet for this class. Other than using the Internet to research these projects, did you use the Internet for 2 A Yes. 2 O Did they ask the teacher? 3 anything else? 3 4 A Yes. 4 A Yes. Q Mr. Skilling? 5 5 Q For what? 6 6 A For learning how to type. A Yes. 7 Q And he would answer their questions? 7 Q During science class? 8 A No. It was in another class. 8 Q How about for science class, did you use the 9 Q Did you ever print anything out from the 9 Internet when you did research? 10 Internet for anything other than doing the research for 10 A Yes. these projects? 11 11 12 Q Why would you print it out? 12 A No. 13 A So we could -- so we could put it on a project, O How often did you go to the computer lab in 13 like pictures of the animal we had chose. your science class? 14 14 Q Did you ever -- is that it? I'm sorry, I 15 A We had certain days that we had to go. 15 didn't mean to cut you off. 16 Q Was it a couple times a week? 16 17 A Um-hmm. A No, it was like once or twice a week. 17 O Did you ever take it home, the Internet Q And it was only to do the research for these 18 18 19 research? 19 projects? 20 A Um-hmm, yes. 20 A Yeah. 21 Q Did you ever work on your projects at home? O So it was more than two times a week? 21 22 A Yes. 22 A No. 23 O How often? MS. WELCH: Objection. Asked and answered. 23 A Not very often, but --24 THE WITNESS: One or two times a week. 24 Once a week? BY MS. KOURY: 25 25

Page 86 Page 88 A Yes. A Yeah, like once a week, twice a week. 1 2 Q You don't remember the name of the book? 2 O Did you use any other kind of materials, other 3 than the ones we've discussed? 3 4 Do you remember what color it was? 4 A Hmm-um. 5 A Yeah. 5 Q No. 6 O What color? What kind of homework did you get in this 6 7 A It was purple. 7 class, other than what we've talked about, which is 8 Q How many times did you have to take the purple sometimes the worksheets and the research projects? 8 9 book home for homework? 9 A We always had worksheets. 10 10 A I don't know. It was a few times. Q And you said these worksheets were puzzles? 11 Q More than five times? A Not all the time. 11 A Yeah. O What other kinds would you have? 12 12 13 O More than ten times? A We had to read and then answer questions. 13 14 A No. O What would you read about? 14 Q Do you remember the first time that you had to A The stuff that he gave us. 15 15 take this book home? 16 O Was it about animals? 16 A Yeah, nature. 17 A No. 17 Q Nature? 18 Q Can you specifically remember any time that you 18 19 had to take this purple book home? 19 A Yeah. Q Where were the questions? Were the questions 20 A No. 20 21 Q You can't remember any instance when you had to 21 on the worksheet? 22 take the book home? 22 A Um-hmm, yes. 23 MS. WELCH: Objection. Asked and answered, Q How would you answer them? 23 MS. WELCH: Objection. Vague. 24 argumentative. 24 MS. KOURY: For the record, the witness looks 25 BY MS. KOURY: Page 87 as if he's not clearly understanding the question, so I O Would you write them down, the answers? 1 A Yes. In another piece of paper. was just trying to get -- to make sure that he doesn't 2 specifically recall any instance. Q Would you type the answers out or would you 3 Q Can you remember any particular time when you 4 write them? 5 had to take the book home? 5 A Write them. 6 MS. WELCH: Same objections. 6 Q What would you do with them after you wrote THE WITNESS: When we did the projects. 7 them; did you turn them in? 7 A Yes. 8 BY MS. KOURY: 8 9 Q When you did the research projects? 9 MS. WELCH: Objection. Asked and answered. 10 BY MS. KOURY: 10 A Yeah. 11 Q And you had to take the purple book home? O To the teacher? 11 12 A Yes. 12 Q What happened? 13 O Is it -- is this work like the puzzles work; in 13 A What would happen? 14 other words --14 15 O Yeah, how did you know that you would have to 15 A Yes. take the book home? 16 16 O Okay. So it would also go into your binder or A He told us. Because in class, when we were 17 17 your folder? 18 using the book, if we didn't finish it, then we had to 18 A Yes. Q Any other kinds of worksheets? 19 go check out a book. 19 20 Q Where did you check out the book from? 20 A We went after school to his classroom. 21 21 Q Just the puzzles and these stories and 22 Q Mr. Skilling's classroom? 22 questions? 23 A Yeah, sometimes we had to take a book. 23 A Yes. 24 Q Did you get a book? Q Sometimes you'd have to take a book? Was that 24 25 A Yeah. 25 the book that we were discussing earlier?

- 1 A No.
- 2 Q Did you need the book to do your homework that
- 3 night?
- 4 A Yes.
- Q Did you ask him -- did you tell him "How am Igoing to do my homework?"
- 7 A Yeah.
- 8 O What did he say?
- 9 A He told me to ask my friends.
- 10 Q What did he --
- 11 A Ask my friends.
- 12 Q Ask your friends for what?
- 13 A For the book.
- 14 Q When? When were you supposed to ask your
- 15 friends?
- 16 A The next day, as soon as they did their
- 17 homework, and give me the book.
- 18 Q So you could turn in your homework the
- 19 following day?
- 20 A Yeah.
- 21 Q Did he tell you that?
- A No, but we had to turn it in the next day.
- Q So that night, you couldn't do your homework,
- 24 but the next day did you ask to borrow a book from one
- 25 of your friends?

- 1 A Yes.
- Q Do you remember doing your homework that night,after you borrowed the book from your friends?
- 4 MS. WELCH: Objection. Vague.
- 5 THE WITNESS: No, I had to do it in the class.
- 6 BY MS. KOURY:
- 7 Q So you used the purple book the next day in
- 8 class to do the assignment?
- 9 A Yes.
- 10 Q Did you finish the assignment?
- 11 A Not all the time, but yeah.
- 12 Q What do you mean "not all the time"?
- 13 A Because it was like two times that I didn't get
- 14 a book, and one time, I couldn't finish it, but I could
- 15 stay after class to finish it.
- 16 Q Let's -- let's talk about that one time we were
- 17 talking about before, where you remembered asking
- 18 Mr. Skilling for a book, and he told you to borrow it
- 19 from a friend the next day.
- 20 A Um-hmm.
- 21 Q And you said you borrowed it the next day?
- 22 A Yes.
- Q And you did the assignment in class?
- 24 A Yes.
- 25 Q Do you remember if you finished the assignment

1 that day?

5

12

24

Page 94

- 2 A Yeah, I finished it.
- Q And do you remember when during the school year this happened, that one time we were talking about?
  - A Yeah, before Christmas.
- 6 Q Did you complain to anyone? Did you tell your 7 parents?
- 8 A Yeah.
- 9 Q What -- do you know if your parents did
- 10 anything?
- 11 A Hmm?
  - Q Do you know if your parents did anything?
- 13 A Yeah, they said something, but I don't
- 14 remember.
- 15 Q How do you know they said something?
- 16 A Because -- I remember that they said something,
- 17 but I don't remember what they said.
- 18 Q Do you remember if they said something to
- 19 somebody at school?
- 20 A No.
- 21 Q Other than that one time before Christmas, you
- 22 said there was another time when you went to check out a
- 23 purple book and you couldn't?
  - A Um-hmm.
- 25 Q What happened?

Page 97

Page 96

- 1 A I couldn't get a book, couldn't do the 2 homework.
- 2 homework.3 Q Let's try to specifically remember what
- 4 happened. Did you go to Mr. Skilling and ask him for a 5 book?
- book?
- A Yeah, I asked him. He told me to get one from my friends, but I forgot to ask him. I forgot about the
- 8 homework. Couldn't turn it in.
- 9 Q Did you go to him when did you go to him to 10 get the book?
- 11 A The day after.
- 12 Q No, when did you go to Mr. Skilling to check
- 13 out the purple book?
- 14 A Oh, right after school. And when I asked my
- 15 friend the day after, it was already too late; it was
- 16 like -- it was inside the class, and we were doing
- 17 something else.
- Q Okay. Let me ask you again. When you went to ask Mr. Skilling for a book that day, after class --
- 20 A Yeah.
- 21 O -- what did he say?
- 22 A "Ask your friends to give you" -- "to let you
- 23 borrow one."
- Q Did he say why you had to ask your friends?
- 25 A Yeah -- he didn't say, but I know it was so I

- 1 could do my homework.
- Q Was that because there weren't any purple books for you to take home?
- 4 A Yeah.

7

8

9

10

- Q And then the next day during class, you were supposed to ask someone for a book?
  - A Yeah, I was supposed to ask my friends, but when I remembered to ask them, it was already -- it was too late. We were inside a class already.
    - Q Were you supposed to ask before class started?
- 11 A Yeah -- like at the beginning of the day, so I 12 could start doing my homework.
- Q And other than these two times, where you tried to check out a book and you couldn't, can you remember any other time where you tried to check out a book and couldn't?
- 17 A No.
- 18 THE REPORTER: May we take a break?
- 19 (Recess.)
- 20 MS. WELCH: I just want to say something before
- 21 you get back into your questioning. During the break,
- 22 Carlos and I talked about whether there was anything he
- 23 didn't understand in the earlier part -- and would you
- 24 like me to say?
- 25 THE WITNESS: (No audible response.)

- 1 A Schools to change.
  - Q Anything else?
- 3 A No.

2

7

8

10

12

14

22

24

4

11

23

- 4 Q And earlier we talked about the definitions of
- 5 a class representative, and you told me what you thought 6 the definition was.

Page 100

Page 101

- A Um-hmm.
- Q Did you understand that?
- 9 A Yeah.
  - Q Did you want to add anything to that?
- 11 A No.
  - Q Did you want to add anything else to any of the
- 13 other questions that I asked you about?
  - A No.
- 15 Q So the only thing that was confusing you was
- 16 the "proposed"?
- 17 A Yeah.
  18 Q Okay. Just wanted to remind you: I know we
- 19 just took a break, but you're still under oath. Do you
- 20 understand that?
- 21 A (No audible response.)
  - Q Yes?
- 23 A Yes.
  - Q You were telling me before about your science
- 25 books, and you told me that the condition -- you were

Page 99

•

- 1 describing a little bit of the conditions of the books,
- 2 that you -- I think you said they were torn?
- 3 A Um-hmm.
  - Q And there was writing in them?
- 5 A Um-hmm.
- 6 Q Could you tell me what -- describe the
- 7 conditions of your books other than that, the purple
- 8 book that you were talking about.
- 9 A Okay. They were old, pages missing, and they
- 10 had graffiti and -- they were old.
  - Q Is that it?
- 12 A Yeah.
- 13 Q What do you mean by "old"?
- 14 A Old, they've been there for too many years.
- 15 Q How do you know that?
- 16 A Because, just by looking at them and their
- 17 condition.
- 18 Q And by that, you mean the pages are missing and
- 19 the graffiti?
- 20 A Yeah.
- 21 Q Have you ever used a book and seen that a page
- 22 was missing?
  - A Yes.
- 24 Q How many times?
- 25 A A lot of times.

MS. WELCH: He told me that he -- while he understands what "class action" means and what "class representative" means, and that this is going to be one

- 4 where he is going to be a class representative, he
- didn't understand what "proposed class action" means and"proposed class representative." The "proposed" is the
- 7 thing that was confusing to him.
- 8 Right?
- 9 THE WITNESS: (No audible response.)
- 10 BY MS. KOURY:
- 11 Q Okay. Could you tell me what a class 12 representative is?
- 12 representative is?
- 13 A Representing the students and that has the 14 same problems as me in the state.
- 15 Q Are you a representative?
- 16 A Yeah.
- 17 O How do you know that?
- 18 A Because they've told me they asked me if I
- 19 wanted to be a class representative.
- 20 Q "They" meaning your lawyers?
- 21 A Yeah.
- 22 O Anyone else?
- 23 A No.
- Q What do you -- what do you want as a class
- 25 representative?

- 1 O When is the last time that that happened?
- 2 A In my drama class or --
- 3 O I'm talking --
- 4 A Only --- you mean only in science?
- 5 Q Yeah, I'm talking about only in science, the 6 purple book.
- 7 A Okay. I don't remember the last time, but I 8 did see pages missing.
- 9 O Can you specifically -- or can you recall --10 think about the last time or think about the only time 11 that you can remember it happening; can you remember 12
- 13 A Yeah. Mr. Skilling asked us to go to open our 14 books to page - I don't know what, and I noticed that 15 the page -- the next page was missing; because like 22, 16 then it skipped 23 and 24, and then the other one was
- 17 25, so it was missing one page. 18 Q What did you do?
- A I just told him, and he told me to get -- to 19 20 ask the person that had the other book if I could read 21 with him.
- 22 Q So you shared with another kid?
- 23 A Yeah.
- 24 Q Other than that time, was there ever a time
- where a page was torn out, that you can remember?

1 A Yeah.

6

7

10

20

1

- 2 Q Other than that happening, do you remember any 3 other students complaining or saying that they couldn't 4 read a page because it was torn out?
- 5 A Hmm-um.
  - Q How about graffiti, you said there's graffiti in these books. What do you mean by that?
- 8 A Graffiti, gang signs, the finger, the F word, B 9 word.
  - Q Where is the graffiti on the book?
- A On the pages. Like if they see something, like 11 12 they want to add a little picture to it.
- 13 Q Is it on the pages of the book?
- 14 A On the pages, on the book, and on the inside 15 cover.
- Q On the inside cover? 16
- 17 A Yeah.
- 18 Q What about the pages of the book; is it on
- 19 top -- is it on the sides of the pages?
  - A No. all over.
- 21 Q Is it sometimes written on top of the text of
- the page? 22
- 23 A Um-hmm.
- 24 MS. WELCH: Objection. Asked and answered.
- 25 BY MS. KOURY:

Page 103

- 1 A No, I don't remember.
- 2 Q Have you - have you ever heard or seen another student unable to read a page because it was torn out?
- 4 A Yes.
- 5 Q Can you specifically remember that happening?
- 6 A No, I can't. I can't remember, but yeah, it 7 did happen.
- 8 Q But you can't ever remember it happening; you 9 just know that it happened?
- 10 A Yeah.
- 11 Q How do you know?
- 12 A Because I was sitting in my table and he told
- 13 Mr. Skilling that he couldn't read with that book, the
- 14 pages were missing.
- Q Who is "he"? 15
- 16 A The kid that couldn't read the book.
- 17 Q Do you remember his name?
- 18 A No.
- 19 Q Other than this student that you can't remember
- 20 his name, what happened that time; do you remember?
- 21 A No, he told him the same thing he told me,
- 22 Mr. Skilling.
- O Which is to share? 23
- 24 A To share with another kid.
- 25 Q And was he able to share, do you remember?

- Q Did you say "yes"?
- 2 A Yes.
- 3 O Have you ever been using a book and seen it on
- 4 top of the text of the page such that you couldn't read 5
- the book?
- 6 A Um-hmm. 7 Q Is that yes?
- 8 A Yes.
- 9 Q What happened?
- 10 Like you said. Like on top of a word, yeah.
- 11 Q I'm asking you; is that what you saw?
- A Yeah. And it said "surf," this word said 12
- "surf," they erased the "f," so it could only say "sur." 13
- 14 Q Is that the only time that you remember seeing
- 15 writing on top of the text in the book?
- 16 A No. a lot of the times.
  - Q That one time that you were telling me about,
- 18 were you able to read the word; were you able to figure
- 19 it out?

- 20 A Yeah.
- 21 Q Have you ever had an instance where there's
- 22 writing on top of the text and you couldn't read the
- 23 book?
- 24 A Yeah.
- 25 O Tell me about it.

- A Kids write with markers, permanent markers, 1 black markers. And, you know, the writings are in 2
- black; right? And you couldn't see anything. 3
  - O Do you remember that happening to you --
    - A Um-hmm.

4

5

7

- O -- that you couldn't --6
  - And what did you do?
- A Nothing, I just asked the one -- the other 8 person that had the other book to see what it said 9 there, because I couldn't read it. 10
- O Is this only one time that you remember this 11 12 happening?
- 13 A Yeah.
- Q Other than that time, do you remember that 14 15 happening?
- 16 A No.
- O Have you heard other students or seen other 17 students unable to read their book because there's 18 19 writing on it?
- 20 A Yeah, all the time.
- 21 O All the time. Can you specifically remember
- the last time that happened? 22
- A Not from that year. 23
- O Not from sixth grade? 24
- 25 A Not in that class.

- you use the magazines and the purple book?
- 2 A No.
- 3 O Do you just use the magazines?
- 4 A Um-hmm.
- 5 O Is that ves?
- A Yes. 6
- O What about when you're doing experiments in 7 8
- class, do you also use the purple book? 9
  - A Yeah.
- O You use the purple book while you're doing 10 experiments? 11
- A Not while we're doing experiments, but before 12 we started doing the experiments. 13
  - O Okay.

14

- 15 A You have to read about the experiment we're going to do and the directions and everything. 16
- O So are the directions for the experiments in 17 the purple book? 18
- A Yes. 19
- O Are all the -- all the experiments, the 20
- directions are in the purple book? 21
- 22 A Yes.
- 23 Q How about your research projects; do you use
- the purple book for your research projects? 24
- A Yeah, sometimes, and sometimes we got it from 25

Page 107

2

3

4

9

- O In the science class? 1
- A Yeah. 2
- O We're just going to talk about science for now. 3
- You said that you used the science book, the purple 4
- 5 book. Did you -- you said you used it every day?
- A Um-hmm. 6
- 7 O Yes? Is that yes?
- 8 A Yes, every time that we had that class.
- 9 Q Except for -- how about the days that you go to 10 the computer lab?
- A We don't use them when we use the computer. 11
- Q And when you use the purple book, for how long 12 do you use it during class? 13
- 14 A Sometimes for 15 -- 45 minutes.
- 15 O Sometimes you use it the whole class?
- 16 A Yes.
- Q How often do you use it for the whole class? 17
- A Very often. 18
- 19 O What about when you're using the worksheets in
- class; do you use the book, the purple book? 20
- 21 A Yes.
- Q So you use both the purple book and the 22
- worksheets? 23
- 24 A Um-hmm.
- 25 Q How about when you're using the magazines, do

- 1 the magazines and the computer.
  - O Do you remember how many times you used the purple book for your research project?
  - A How many times?
- 5 Q Yeah, yes.
- 6 A Almost all the time. If we didn't get any
- magazines or if we didn't go to the computer lab. 7
- O Then you would use the purple book? 8
  - Yeah, then we would use it.
- Q How would you use the purple book for your 10
- research project? Would the whole class use the purple 11
- book for the whole time that you did your research 12
- 13 project?
- 14 A Um-hmm.
- 15 O Is that yes?
- A Yes. 16
- O And you use it in class for your research 17 18 project?
- A Yeah, in class. Sometimes for homework. 19
- O Sometimes you do -- you use the purple book to 20
- research for the project for homework? 21
- 22 A Yeah, for homework.
  - O You said that there's writing in the books and
- the pages are torn out? 24
- 25 A Um-hmm.

- O Have you ever seen students write in their 1 2 books?
- 3 A No.
- 4 O Have you ever written in your book?
- 5 A No.
- Q Have you ever heard of other students writing 6 in their book? 7
- 8 A Yeah.
- 9 Q Who do you hear it from?
- A Kids that don't go there anymore, like Jaron, 10
- Michael. 11
- Q Other students? 12
- A Yeah, other students. 13
- Q They tell you that they write in their books? 14
- 15 A Yeah.
- O Do the teachers ever tell you -- did 16
- Mr. Skilling ever tell you how to take care of your 17
- 18 book?
- A How to take care of it? No, but that is -- he 19 only told us not to mess it up or write on it.
- O He told you not to write in it? 21
- A Yes. 22
- O Did you ever see students tear pages out of 23
- 24 their books?
- 25 A No.

- 1 turned it back in to the sixth grade?
- 2 A No.

3

5

13

16

17

1

2

- O They eventually brought it back?
- 4 A Yeah.
  - O Does he have some sort of record to show who
- brings the books back? 6
- A No. 7
- O Is there a number on the book that he writes 8 9 down?
- A Yeah. 10
- O Can you describe that to me; is it -- is there 11
- a number on the book --12
  - A Yeah.
- Q and then he writes your name next to the 14
- 15 number?
  - A Uh-huh.
  - O And he checks it off when you bring it back?
- 18
- O Have you ever missed -- did you ever miss this 19
- science class; did you not attend it ever in the sixth 20
- 21 grade?
- A No, I always went to that class. 22
- O In other words, were you ever absent from it? 23
- 24 A No.
- 25 Q Were you ever late?

Page 111

- Q Do you ever hear students talking about that? 1
- A Yeah, they're, like, "Oh, look, I ripped that 2 page." 3
- Q Did Mr. Skilling tell you not to tear the pages 4 5 out of them?
- A Um-hmm. 6
  - Q Is that yes?
- 8 A Yes.

- 9 Q Have you ever heard of -- or have you ever
- heard of a student taking their purple book home and not 10
- bringing it back? 11
- A No. 12
- O Did Mr. Skilling ever say that someone forgot 13
- 14 to bring back a purple book?
- 15 A Yeah.
- O When did he say that? 16
- A When -- because, you know, like when you're --17
- 18 when you're going to turn it in, you have to give it to
- 19 the teacher; right? And he says, "Who forgot to bring
- 20 it?" And, like, if they have it, turn it in, or if they
- 21 don't, to turn it in the next day.
- Q And how often do students forget to turn them 22 in?
- 23
- 24 A Not very often, but yeah.
- 25 Q Have you ever had a student that just never

- A Yeah, I was late.
- O How often were you late to this class?
- 3 A One or two times.
- 4 Q Why were you late; do you remember?
- 5 A Yeah, one time I was in the office, and the
- 6 other time I was talking to one of the teachers that I
- 7 had before him, and plus she always wrote me a pass.
- She wrote me a pass. 8
- Q When you say you were in the office the first 9
- time, do you mean the principal's office or the 10
- 11 administrative office?
- A No, I just went to get an ice pack. 12
- Q An ice pack, from the office? 13
- A Uh-huh. 14
- Q How about your language arts class in the sixth 15
- grade, who was your teacher for that class? 16
- MS. WELCH: And before we get going on language 17
- arts, I just want to say for the record that we've spent 18
- about an hour on Carlos' sixth grade science class. 19
- BY MS. KOURY: 20
- O How about your language arts, who is your 21
- teacher in that class? 22
- A From last year? 23
- Q Uh-huh. 24
- 25

O Was a good teacher? 1

2 A Um-hmm, yeah, she was a good teacher.

- O Actually, before we talk about your language arts class, could you tell me about your science classroom? Did you have the same classroom for the whole year?
  - A Yes.
- 7 O Do you have any problems with that classroom? 8
- A Yeah, it wasn't that good for a science class. 9
  - Q What do you mean?
- A Because it was the same classroom as the math 11
- 12 class.

3

4

5

6

10

- 13 Q Why did it make -- why wasn't it a good class 14 for your science class?
- 15 A Because, you know, like, if someone -- if you 16 spilled something on the floor, there was carpet, and it
- 17 was all - with stains all over it, and then in the
- science class, there's not a carpet. You could wipe off 18
- 19 whatever you throw on the ground, like if there was
- 20 stains all over.
- Q What color was the carpet? 21
- 22 A Blue.
- 23 O Was it a light blue or a dark blue?
- 24 A Light blue.
- O Did you ever see anyone spill anything in your 25

1 A No.

2

3

14

15

- Q Nothing else?
  - A No, nothing else.
- 4 Q Any other reason you felt that that classroom wasn't good for science? 5
- A Yeah, we didn't have all the supplies that we 6 7 needed.
- 8 Q What do you mean by that?
- 9 A Because, like one time when we were using
- bleach, and if it gets on your eyes, it really hurts. 10
- 11 We had to use glasses, but not everyone had their
- glasses on, and they messed up their clothes, their
- pants; they messed it up with the bleach. 13
  - Q "Their pants," did you say?
  - A Yes.
- 16 O Uh-huh.
- A And this kid grabbed the bleach, he put his 17
- hand on the bleach, and he threw it at the other kid's 18
- face, and hurt his eyes. 19
- 20 MS. WELCH: When you say "glasses," do you mean
- 21 like goggles?
- 22 THE WITNESS: Yeah, goggles.
- 23 BY MS. KOURY:
- 24 Q When you said that not everyone had the glasses
- on, why didn't everyone have the glasses on? 25

Page 115

- science class? 1
- 2 A Yes.

7

- 3 Q What did they spill?
- A It was this red thing. It was some red liquid. 4
- I don't know what it was.
- O What was the red liquid from? 6
  - A From one of the experiments.
- O What type of experiment was it? 8
- A The I don't know which type of experiment it
- 10 was, but it was using food colors.
- Q So it was an experiment that we didn't talk 11
- about before? 12
- A No, we didn't talk about that. 13
- O So you had another type of experiment? 14
- A Yeah. 15
- O Other than that red stuff or red liquid that 16
- someone spilled, do you remember anything else that got 17 spilled on the floor? 18
- 19 A Yeah, I spilled water once.
- O Water? 20
- A Yeah. 21
- O Anything else? 22
- 23
- 24 O Other than the carpet, did anything else in
- 25 that classroom bother you?

- A Because there wasn't enough for everyone. Only the ones that were doing the experiment would have the
- 3 glasses on.

2

7

- 4 O So did the teacher do it so that some people
- 5 had glasses on and could do the experiments --
- A Yeah. 6
  - Q and others would have to wait?
- 8 A Yeah, because some were taking notes, like what would happen, like the prediction, what would happen,
- 10 and the results.
- Q Right. So every student that was using the 11
- 12 bleach was wearing glasses?
- 13 A Yeah.
- O And one of the students that was using the 14
- bleach and had glasses on threw bleach at another 15 16 student who didn't have glasses on?
  - - A Yeah.
- O Was that other student who didn't have glasses 18
- on, he wasn't, or she wasn't using the bleach; right? 19
- 20
- 21 Q Do you know, did that child get in trouble?
- 22 A No.
- 23 O Was that -
- A He said it was an accident. 24
- 25 O Did you believe him?

Page 118 Page 120 1 Q Because you were supposed to be doing your work 1 A No. in class? 2 Q And some of the students got bleach on their 2 3 A Yeah. 3 pants? 4 Q Did she give you homework? 4 A Yeah. 5 5 A Yeah. Q What happened? A They got messed up because of the bleach. Q You thought she gave you too much work in 6 6 7 class, during class? 7 Q Did they complain about it? 8 8 A In class. A No. 9 Q Did you ever fall asleep in class? 9 O Did the teacher say anything about it? A No, but they did mess up their clothes. 10 A No. 10 11 Q What kind of work did she give you in class? 11 O Other than what we've described, is anything 12 A In language arts, we had two short stories, 12 else in this classroom -- or did anything else in this poems, scary stories, stuff like that. classroom, your science classroom, bother you? 13 13 14 A Hmm-um. 14 Q Did you get homework - or, I'm sorry, what 15 kind of homework did you get? You said you did get 15 O Is that no? homework? 16 16 A No. 17 A If we couldn't finish our in-class homework --17 Q You were telling me about language arts. in-class work, we could finish it at home. 18 was your teacher? 18 19 19 Q Did you have to write these stories, these A Yes. 20 short stories or poems, or did you read them? 20 Q Did you say that you thought she was a good 21 A Yes. 21 teacher? 22 22 A Yes. Q Did you do both, read and write? 23 23 A Uh-huh. Q Why did you think she was a good teacher? 24 A Well, she wasn't that good of a teacher, but 24 Q How often did you have homework? yeah. She helped us a lot, but we often got bored, and 25 A Every day. Page 119 Page 121 Q Did you always do your homework? she gave us too much work. 1 2 A Yeah. 2 Q Anything else? Is that no? 3 A No. 3 Q You always did your homework? 4 Q What do you mean, she helped you a lot? 4 A Um-hmm. 5 A Like in - like in - if we were doing - if we 5 Q What about, did you get your homework graded -were writing, like, she always went to check if it was 6 7 right, like, to edit our papers and everything, so we 7 Q - did she grade your homework? 8 won't have to spend more time. 8 And did you have a book in this class? 9 9 A No. Q So she would correct your homework and review 10 it with you? 10 O There are no books? A Yeah. 11 A Hmm-um. 11 Q What else? 12 Q Where did you read the short stories from? 12 13 A From papers that she gave us, like books that 13 A That's all. she had, like from famous poets. 14 Q Did she ever stay after class with you to help 14 Q From famous poets? 15 you? 15 A Yeah. 16 A Yeah. 16 17 17 O How often? Q Were the poems on these handouts as well? 18 A Not often, but yeah, once, when we were doing a 18 A Um-hmm. poem and I didn't finish it, because it was too long, Q And the scary stories? 19 19 20 A No, those we had to make up. 20 and she stayed with me to give me ideas on what I could write on the poem. 21 Q Oh, you made up the scary stories? 21 22 22 Q You say that sometimes you were bored in that A Um-hmm. 23 class. What do you mean? 23 Q When she gave you handouts, did each student 24 A Yeah. When she gave us too much work, the 24 get their own handout? 25 class was very quiet, we could easily fall asleep. A Yes. 25

22

23

24

25

everything.

Q -- besides spelling? No?

A Yeah.

O Why?

Did you want a book in this class?

A Because we didn't have enough books for

21

22

23

24

25

O So each book was a different short story?

it -- inside of it, like from different authors and

A Um-hmm. No, it had a lot of short stories on

21

22

23

24

25

O Uh-huh.

could cut it from a magazine.

A -- you could add a picture to it, like you

Q So when you would write a short story, you

would cut out pictures from the magazine and put it on

20

21

22

23

24

25

A No, I don't.

in this class?

speculation.

Q Do you know if you were supposed to have books

MS. WELCH: Objection. Vague, calls for

- the short story?
- 2 A Yes.
- 3 O Other than cutting out the pictures, did you
- 4 use the magazines for anything else?
- 5 A No.
- Q Did you read the magazines? 6
- 7 A No.
- 8 O Did you take notes in this class?
- 9
- 10 Q How about this classroom, do you remember your
- language arts classroom? 11
- A Yeah. 12
- Q Did you have this classroom the entire school 13
- 14 year?
- 15 A Yes.
- O Were there any problems with it? 16
- MS. WELCH: Objection. Vague. 17
- BY MS. KOURY: 18
- 19 O Were there any problems with it?
- 20 A No.
- Q Anything bother you about this classroom? 21
- MS. WELCH: Objection. Vague. 22
- 23 THE WITNESS: Yeah.
- 24 BY MS. KOURY:
- Q What bothered you? 25

- 1 Q And what did she say?
  - A Nothing. She just said that she already told
- 3 the janitor to fix it. They hadn't fixed it yet.
- Q Did you ever use the water fountain and it 4
- 5 worked? 6 A No.

2

14

- Q So throughout the whole school year, it didn't 7
- work? 8
- 9 A Um-hmm.
- Q Yes? 10
- A Yes. 11
- 12 Q Do you know if any other students tried to use
- the water fountain? 13
  - A No.
- Q Do you have a water fountain in each classroom? 15
- A Yeah, almost in each classroom. Only some 16
- classrooms have water fountains. 17
- Q Do you remember, in the sixth grade, if any of 18
- your other classrooms had water fountains? 19
- 20 A Yeah.
- 21 O Which other classrooms?
- 22 A Science, they had water - oh, it had a water
- 23 fountain --
- 24 O Right.
- 25 A -- in the sink, and it did work.

Page 131

- A The sinks. 1
- 2 O There were sinks in this classroom?
- 3 A Yeah, there was one sink.
- 4 O Where was the sink located?
- 5 A The very back of the room, in the center.
- 6 O What bothered you about it?
- A Well, if we wanted to drink water, we couldn't. 7
- They were there just like -- it didn't work. 8
- Q Was it a sink or a water fountain? 9
- 10 A Sink and water fountain.
- 11 O So would you try to use the sink or would you
- 12 try to use the water fountain?
- A The water fountain. The water fountain didn't 13
- work, and the sink did work, but the water fountain 14
- 15 didn't.
- O When you would turn the water fountain on, 16
- nothing happened? 17
- A Um-hmm. 18
- 19 O Yes?
- 20 A Yes.
- 21 O Did you ever complain to anyone about the water
- 22 fountain?
- 23 A Yeah.
- 24 Q Who did you complain to?
- 25

- O Any other classrooms have water fountains in the sixth grade? 2
- 3 A No.

4

9

11

13

- O Did you use the science water fountain?
- 5 A Yeah.
- 6 O Do you know whose responsibility it is to fix
  - the water fountain?
- MS. WELCH: Objection. Calls for speculation. 8
  - THE WITNESS: No.
- BY MS. KOURY: 10
  - O No? Do you ever see anyone trying to fix the
- 12 water fountain?
  - A No.
- O Other than complaining to about the 14
- water fountain, did you complain to anyone else? 15 16
  - A No.
- Q Other than the water fountain not working, did 17 anything else bother you about this classroom? 18
- A Yeah. 19
- Q What? 20
  - A The blackboard. The blackboard, when you try
- to put it up, you couldn't; it was stuck, like it got 22
- stuck right on the middle, and it was hard to pull down. 23
- 24 O Was this a blackboard -- was there only one
- 25 blackboard in your classroom?

1

6

7

10

11

12

13

14

17

18

24

25

1

4

5

8

9

11

23

Page 137

- A No, there were two. 1
- O Which blackboard was difficult to pull down? 2
  - A The one on the right.
- Q How about the one on the left; did it work 4 5 properly?
- 6 A No, we never moved that one, because we had 7 stuff taped on there.
  - On the blackboard?
- A Yeah. 9

3

8

- O What kind of stuff? 10
- A Like poems and our stuff that we did inside the 11 12 class.
- 13 O So your teacher would display all of your work on that blackboard? 14
- A Yes. 15
- O The right blackboard, you said it would get 16
- stuck. Did the teacher use the blackboard? 17
- A Yeah. 18
- 19 Q Did the students use the blackboard?
- 20 A No, only the teacher did.
- Q Did you ever try to pull the blackboard down? 21
- 22 A Yeah.
- 23 Q Why?
- 24 A Because there wasn't any more space to write
- on, and the teacher asked if we could move it. 25

- Q Did the teacher use the blackboard that day?
- 2 A No, she only waited until like -- until people 3

were done, like halfway, then she would erase like half the stuff she had written on it, and then continue. 4 5

- O Do you know if she complained to anyone about the blackboard?
  - A No.
- 8 O Did you ever see anyone trying to fix the 9 blackboard?
  - A No.
  - O Other than the blackboard and the water fountain, did anything else bother you about this classroom?
  - A No.
- 15 O What about your reading class in the sixth grade, who was your teacher in that class? 16
  - - Q Is reading and language arts the same class?
- A Yeah -- no, it's a different class, but it was 19 20 the same teacher and the same classroom.
- 21 O Okay. So your reading classroom and your 22 language arts class are the same?
- 23 A Um-hmm.
  - O Did you have reading and language arts during the same period, or was it a separate period?

Page 135

- Q And were you able to pull it down?
- A Hmm-um. 2
- Q No? 3

1

- 4 A Hmm-um, no.
- 5 O Okay. Was that --
- 6 MS. WELCH: Remember to answer "yes" or "no."
- I know it's hard to remember that.
  - MS. KOURY: It's hard. It's very hard.
- 9 Q Do you remember if that happened more than 10 once?
- A Yeah. 11
- 12 O How many times did that happen?
- 13 A Like about five times. It got stuck on the
- middle, and then we have to put it back up, because we 15
- Q Did you pull it back up and then pull it back 16 17 down?
- 18 A Yes.
- 19 Q And then did it work when you pulled it down
- 20 the second time?
- 21 A No.
- 22 Q What happened?
- 23 A It got stuck.
- 24 Q And then what happened?
- 25 A We just have to put it back up.

- A Separate period.
- O Okay. Did you think 2 was a good 3 reading teacher?
  - A Yeah. That was the only one I had, the only reading teacher I ever had.
- Q Did she also give you a lot of work in this 6 7 class?
  - A Yeah.
  - Q Do you not like getting a lot of work?
- 10 A Hmm-um, no.
  - O Why not?
- A Because I get bored of doing just writing or 12 reading, like I feel more comfortable doing more fun 13 14 stuff.
  - O What do you mean by "more fun stuff"?
- 15 16 A Like, if she puts us to read a book, like --
- and it -- she usually gives us, like, a good book, that 17 18 we like, not the one that she likes. That's what she
- 19 used to do: She gave us books that she liked, not that 20 we liked.
- Q So you would prefer it if she gave you your 21 choice of which books to read? 22
  - A Yeah.
- Q Did you do all your reading in this class? 24
- 25 A Yeah, I did all my reading.

- Page 138 Q Do you know, was a teacher there -- is 1 she still a teacher there? 2 3 A No. 4 Q Do you know when she left? 5 A Yeah. Q When? 6 7 A She left in the -- at the end of the year. 8 Q The end - at the end of sixth grade? 9 A Yeah, at the end of sixth grade. Q Did she leave before school let out for summer 10 11 vacation? 12 A No, after. Q Do you know if I -- how long l 13 14 had been at Edison-McNair? 15 A No. I don't. 16 Q Do you know if she was there while you were in 17 the fifth grade? 18 A Yeah, she was there, but before that, I don't 19 remember. 20 Q Do you know if she was there in the fourth grade? 21 22 A No, I don't know. 23 Q Did you have a book in reading class?
- 1 A She told us. Because she told us to take care 2 of them because no one had given them to her. She 3 bought them with her own money. 4
- O She said that? 5
  - A Yeah.

A No.

- 6 Q And she gave them to you at the beginning of 7 the year?
  - A Not the beginning of the year, but yeah.
- 9 Did you have books in the beginning of the
- 10 year?

8

11

15

- 12 Q What did you do in the beginning of the year before you had books? 13
- A She would give us handouts. 14
  - Q Handouts of what?
- A From, like, a story, but that was for like only 16
- one or two weeks. Then we got books, like so we could 17 18 start our reading class, because it was a mixed class,
- like half of my class and half from another class 19
- 20 together in the same room, like at the same level; and
- 21 then we got books, but like only for – like for that
- 22 class, we had, like -- like only for that class, because
- 23 we couldn't take them home or anything; it was only for
- 24 the school. 25
  - Q So if I'm understanding you correctly, you said

Page 139

1 A Yeah.

A Yeah.

Q You did?

24

25

- 2 Q How many books did you have?
- A I don't remember how many books, but we had 3 4 enough for everyone.
- 5 Q I mean, did you have more than one type of book
- 6 in this class? 7 A Yeah.
- O You did? 8
- 9 A Yeah.
- Q How many types of books did you have? 10
- A A lot of books. We had "Goosebumps" 11
- collections, and animals, and funny, like joke books, 12
- books like that. 13
- 14 Q Did you get books in the beginning of the year 15 to take home, or were they books just that you used in this class? 16
- 17 A No, we always had books to take home.
- Q How did you get the books at the beginning of 18 19 the year?
- 20 A She bought them.
- Q She brought them? 21
- 22 A Yeah, she brought them from home and she bought
- 23 them.
- 24 Q How do you know that she brought them from home 25 and she bought them?

- 1 that for the first couple weeks, it was half -- it was
- 2 your class and another class that was also a sixth grade 3
- reading class?
- 4 A No, for the first -- for the first weeks, it
- 5 was in my class, and then we got mixed up. 6
  - O With another class?
  - A Yeah.

- 8 O So before you got mixed with the other class,
- 9 you didn't have a book?
- 10 A Hmm-um.
- O Is that correct? 11
- 12 A Yeah.
- O You had handouts? 13
- 14 A Yeah.
- O Was 15 your teacher?
- 16 A Yes.
- 17 Q And then a couple weeks later, you got mixed
- 18 with another sixth grade reading class?
- 19 A Yeah.
- 20 O And you got books?
- 21 A Yes.
- 22 Q Did she give you all the books at the same time
- 23 or did you get books throughout the year?
- 24 A Yeah, throughout the year.
- 25 Q Were they -- what types of books were they?

- 1 They were reading books?
- 2 A Yeah, reading books.
- Q Did you have -- was each book a different 4 story?
- 5 A Yeah, but the ones that we used for reading,
- 6 like the whole class, it was books -- only one kind of book.
- 8 Q So did you -- you had a reading textbook 9 that --
- 10 A Yeah, we had a reading textbook.
- 11 O Was it a hard cover?
- 12 A Yeah.
- 13 Q And it had more than one story in it?
- 14 A Yeah.
- 15 O Did it have questions in it?
- 16 A Yeah.
- 17 Q Do you remember the name of it?
- 18 A No.
- 19 Q And she gave it -- each student their own
- 20 textbook?
- 21 A Yeah.
- O Can we refer to this book as the hardback book?
- 23 A Um-hmm.
- Q Okay. Did you take the hardback book home?
- 25 A No.

- 1 of the story, it had questions, it had to see if you
- 2 understood them.
- 3 Q And you'd have to do that at home?
- 4 A No, in class.
  - Q What about homework, did you get any homework
- 6 while you were using the hardback book?
- 7 A No.

5

12

- 8 Q You didn't have homework in this class during
- 9 that time?
- 10 A Yeah, we did have homework, but only reading,
- 11 like read your own book.
  - Q Read your own book at home?
- 13 A Yeah.
- 14 Q What kind of book?
- 15 A Any kind of book, the book you liked.
- 16 Q So she would tell you "Pick a book and read it
- 17 at home for homework"?
- 18 A Yeah, read it at home.
- 19 Q Did you?
- 20 A Yeah.
- 21 Q Do you remember how many books you read?
- 22 A I only read one book for the whole year.
- 23 Q And the questions that you told me that you
- 24 answered from the hardback book, would you write down
- the answers on paper?

Page 143

- 1 Q Were you allowed to take it home?
- 2 A No.
- 3 Q Did she tell you you couldn't take it home?
- 4 A Yeah.
- 5 O How often did you use that book?
- 6 A Every day, until we finished reading it.
- 7 Q And then when you finished using the hardback
- 8 book, what happened; did you get other books?
- 9 A Yeah, we got another book, like a chapter book.
- 10 Q Was it a softback book or --
- 11 A Yeah.
- 12 O And was it -- was it like a novel?
- 13 A Um-hmm.
- 14 Q Yes?
- 15 A Yes.
- 16 Q But first you finished the hardback book; that
- 17 had different stories in it?
- 18 A Yes.
- 19 Q When you were using the hardback book, did you
- 20 have any homework in class, for class?
- 21 A Yes.
- 22 O What kind of homework?
- 23 A Questions.
- Q Do you know where the questions came from?
- 25 A Yeah, they came from the book, then at the end

- 1 A Yes.
  - Q Did you turn them in to the teacher?
- 3 A Yes.

2

- 4 O Would she grade them?
- 5 A Yes.
- 6 O Did you review them with her?
- 7 A No.
- 8 Q Did you ever see the graded copies of your
- 9 questions?
- 10 A Yes.
- 11 Q How would you see them?
- 12 A She would put them on the board.
- 13 Q She would put the answers on the board?
- 14 A No.

16

- 15 O She would --
  - A Like she would put the names of everybody, and
- 17 then she would put the grade that they got.
- Q Okay. And then when you started using the softback books, they were novels; is that right?
- 20 A No, it was like a chapter book, like -- it was
- 21 like -- it was about -- it was a story about a little
- 22 foster girl.
  - Q Was it just one other book besides the hardback
- 24 book that she gave you in class?
- 25 A What?

- O I'm sorry. After you finished using the 1
- 2 hardback book, you said she gave you another book?
- 3
- 4 O Was this other book about the foster child?
- 5 A Yes.
- 6 Q Was that the only other book that she gave you?
- A No, we had read another one too, a chapter 7
- 8 book.
- Q A chapter book? 9
- A Yeah. 10
- 11 O Were you able to take home these other books?
- 12 A No.
- Q Did you use them in class? 13
- 14 A Yes.
- 15 Q And everyone had their own book in class?
- 16
- 17 O And everyone had their own hardback book in
- 18 class?
- 19 A No, we finished using that.
- Q But when you were using it, everyone had their 20
- 21 own?

1

- 22 A Yes, yes.
- 23 Q Did you ever have any other type of homework
- 24 besides reading, the book that you chose to read in
- 25 reading class?

- 1 A Like she'll give us the -- like from the
  - 2 reading, she took out some spelling words, put them on
  - 3 the paper, and then put questions, hard questions, and
  - 4 we had to answer them at home; that was the only -- that
  - 5 was, like, sometimes that she did that.
    - Q Okay. Any other types of worksheets?
    - A No.

6

7

- 8 Q And so you'd take those worksheets home?
- 9 A Yeah.
- 10 O Do you know why, at the beginning of the year -- or actually after a couple of weeks during the 11
- year, your classes got combined with another seventh 12 13 grade class?
- 14 A Yeah, because -- because, like, there were a
- lot of people, but they weren't in the same reading 15 level. So they had to put them in the - like, they had 16
- to put them in -- like, they have to mix the classes, 17
- like, so everybody -- like, in one class, they have to 18
- 19 be the same level, and like lower reading level and the higher reading level, like that.
- 20 21 Q Did some people that were in your class in the
- 22 first two weeks get moved to another class?
- 23 A Yeah.
  - Q So some people in the first couple weeks of school got moved to other classes, and other people came

Page 147

- A Not that I remember.
- 2 O Did you have any tests in this reading class?
- 3 A Yeah.
- 4 O Do you remember what kind of tests?
- 5 A It was like - like you had to read, read one
- 6 page, and then answer questions A, B, C, and A, B, C, 7
- like, you know, the SAT 9.
- 8 O Was it the SAT 9?
- 9 A Yeah.
- 10 Q Other than the SAT 9, did you have any other
- tests in the class that you can remember? 11
- 12 A Yeah. They were the same thing as the SAT 9,
- 13 but they won't grade it, just to see how you were doing 14 in class.
- 15 O Other than those tests, did you have any other types of test that were graded? 16
- 17 A No.
- 18 Q Did you study for those tests?
- 19 A No.
- 20 Q Did she use any types of magazines in this
- 21 class?
- 22 A No.
- 23 O Did she use worksheets?
- 24 A Yeah.
- 25 Q What kind of worksheets?

in? 1

5

7

11

16

24

- 2 A Yeah.
- 3 Q Were you -- did you ever miss this class; were
- 4 vou ever absent from this class?
  - A No.
- 6 Q Were you ever late?
  - A No.
- 8 Q How about with your language arts class, did
- 9 you ever miss that class? 10
  - A No.
  - Q Were you ever late?
- 12 A No.
- O Other than the hardback books that we 13
- 14 discussed, and the two softback books that we
- 15 discussed -- one of them was about the foster girl?
  - A Um-hmm.
- 17 O And the other one was about, you said,
- 18 chapters? 19
  - A No I don't remember the title.
- 20 O But you remember it - when you say "chapters,"
- 21 do you mean that it had chapters in the book?
- 22 A Yeah.
- 23 Q Were those the only other two books in that
- 24 class that you can remember?
- 25 A Yeah.

- Q Do you remember, were these books in good 1 2 condition?
- 3 A Yeah, they were in good condition.
- 4 Q Was there anything about the books that
- 5 bothered you?
- 6 A No.
- 7 Q Do you remember if anyone ever complained about 8 the books in this class?
- 9 A No.
- 10 Q Did you ever use the computer for this class?
- 11 A No.
- Q What about your math class last year, who 12
- 13 taught your math class?
- 14 A Mr. Skilling.
- 15 Q Skilling?
- 16 A Um-hmm.
- 17 Q Was he a good math teacher?
- 18 A Yeah.
- 19 Q What made him a good math teacher?
- 20 A He made it fun.
- 21 O How did he make it fun?
- 22 A Like he made up these rap songs, like for the
- 23 math and everything, like -- some kids, they didn't know
- 24 all the timetables up to 11, so he would do the
- timetable like in a song: He'll go "7, 14, 21," like

- Q Did you have a book to take home at night? 2
  - No.
- 3 O You didn't?
- 4 A No.

5

6

- Q How did you use the book in class, did you -were you assigned one specific book?
- 7 A No. The team captains had to go get books for 8 everyone.
- 9 O What kind of condition were these books in?
- 10 A Bad conditions.
- 11 O I'm sorry?
- 12 A Bad conditions.
- 13 Q What do you mean by that?
- 14 A The same as the science books: graffiti, old,
- 15 ripped.
- 16 Q Did you ever use a book that was ripped, that
- 17 had pages that were ripped?
- 18 A Yes.
- 19 Q What happened?
- 20 A Nothing, I just had to go change it for another
- 21 one.
- 22 Q Was there an extra book on the shelf that you
- 23 would go and get?
- 24 A Yeah, we had like five extra books. 25
  - Q Did you ever -- did you ever have a time when

Page 151

- that, like fun.
- 2 Q To help you learn?
- 3 A Yeah, to help us learn.
- 4 Q Did he do anything else that made him a good
- 5 teacher?
- 6 A Yeah, he made a lot of stuff. He made jokes in 7 class, but about the -- like about having to do what we
- 8 were learning.
- 9 Q Right. Okay.
- 10 A That's all.
- 11 Q Did you have a book in this class?
- 12 A Yeah.
- 13 Q Do you remember if you had more than one type
- 14 of book?
- 15 A No, we only had one type of book.
- 16 O Do you remember the name of the book?
- 17 A Yeah, "Reading Mathematics," something like
- 18 that.
- 19 Q Did you use this book in class often?
- 20 A Yeah.
- 21 O How often?
- 22 A Every day.
- 23 Q Did you -- did every student have a book to use
- in class without having to share? 24
- 25 A No, we didn't have to share.

- your book that you were using was ripped and you weren't
- 2 able to go get another book?
- 3 A No.

- 4 Q When you say there was graffiti, what do you
- 5 mean there was graffiti?
  - A Writings all over it.
- 7 Q Was the writing ever on the text of the book?
- 8 A No, like on the backs, on the back of the book,
- and in the front and the inside cover.
- 10 Q Okay. And you said that they were old?
- 11 A Yeah.
- Q What made -- other than the writing -- yeah, 12
- 13 the writing and the ripped pages, is there anything else
- 14 that made you think that they were old?
- 15 A Yeah. You know, like, it was a hardcover book;
- right? 16
- 17 O Um-hmm.
- 18 A The corners, it was hard, like the center of
- 19 the book, they looked old, like they throw them on the
- 20 ground and everything, but --
- 21 Q Did you ever see students throwing the books on 22 the ground?
- A Yeah. 23
- Q Yes? 24
- 25 A Yes.

	Page 154		Page 156
1	Q How often?	1	A Yeah.
2	A Not often, but yeah.	2	Q And you would take these math packets home?
3	Q Did Mr. Skilling tell you to take care of these	3	A Yeah, for homework.
4	books as well?	4	Q And who would correct them?
5	A Yes.	5	A Mr. Skilling.
6	Q What did he tell you?	6	Q Would you see them after he corrected them?
7	A "Take care of them." Like he said to take care	7	A Yeah.
8	of them for little brothers and sisters and cousins	8	Q Could you keep them?
9	were going to use them next year.	9	A No.
10	Q Did he tell you not to write in them?	10	Q What would happen to them?
11 12	A Yeah.  Q Did he tell you not to rip out the pages?	11 12	<ul><li>A We had to give it back to him.</li><li>Q And he kept them?</li></ul>
13	Q Did he tell you not to rip out the pages?  A Um-hmm.	13	A Yeah.
14	Q Did you see people ripping out the pages?	14	Q Other than the math packets, did you have any
15	A Yeah.	15	other types of homework?
16	Q How often?	16	A No, only that.
17	A Not often, but yeah, I saw people.	17	Q Did you have tests in this class?
18	Q Did you see people writing in the books?	18	A Yeah.
19	A Yeah.	19	Q Tests that were graded?
20	Q How often did you see them writing in the	20	A Yeah.
21	books?	21	Q How did you study for them?
22 23	A Every day.	22 23	A By the timetables, how to subtract, how to divide.
23	Q In this class, in your math class? A Um-hmm.	23	Q Did you study at home for the test?
25	Q Is that yes?	25	A Yeah.
23	Q is that yes?	23	A I call.
	Page 155		Page 157
1	A Yes.		Q How did you study at home for the test?
2	Q Okay. Did you ever complain about your math		A II l 1:1 Al
	hools?	2	A He gave us he gave us like the warmups
-	book?	3	that we used during the class, like so we could study,
4	A No.	3 4	that we used during the class, like so we could study, like that.
4 5	<ul><li>A No.</li><li>Q Did you ever hear any other students complain</li></ul>	3 4 5	that we used during the class, like so we could study, like that.  Q What are warmups?
4	A No. Q Did you ever hear any other students complain about it?	3 4	that we used during the class, like so we could study, like that.  Q What are warmups?  A Warmups, like math problems, like so before
4 5 6 7	<ul><li>A No.</li><li>Q Did you ever hear any other students complain about it?</li><li>A No.</li></ul>	3 4 5 6	that we used during the class, like so we could study, like that.  Q What are warmups?
4 5 6	A No. Q Did you ever hear any other students complain about it? A No. Q Did you get homework in this class? A Yeah.	3 4 5 6 7	that we used during the class, like so we could study, like that.  Q What are warmups?  A Warmups, like math problems, like so before we start the class.
4 5 6 7 8 9	A No. Q Did you ever hear any other students complain about it? A No. Q Did you get homework in this class? A Yeah. Q What kind of homework?	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	that we used during the class, like so we could study, like that.  Q What are warmups?  A Warmups, like math problems, like so before we start the class.  Q Where would the math problems come from?  A From his book.  Q Did he write them on the board?
4 5 6 7 8 9 10	A No. Q Did you ever hear any other students complain about it? A No. Q Did you get homework in this class? A Yeah. Q What kind of homework? A Packets, math packets.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	that we used during the class, like so we could study, like that.  Q What are warmups?  A Warmups, like math problems, like so before we start the class.  Q Where would the math problems come from?  A From his book.  Q Did he write them on the board?  A No.
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	A No. Q Did you ever hear any other students complain about it? A No. Q Did you get homework in this class? A Yeah. Q What kind of homework? A Packets, math packets. Q What is a math packet?	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	that we used during the class, like so we could study, like that.  Q What are warmups?  A Warmups, like math problems, like so before we start the class.  Q Where would the math problems come from?  A From his book.  Q Did he write them on the board?  A No.  Q Are they in your book?
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A No. Q Did you ever hear any other students complain about it? A No. Q Did you get homework in this class? A Yeah. Q What kind of homework? A Packets, math packets. Q What is a math packet? A It's like two page two pages that you have	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	that we used during the class, like so we could study, like that.  Q What are warmups?  A Warmups, like math problems, like so before we start the class.  Q Where would the math problems come from?  A From his book.  Q Did he write them on the board?  A No.  Q Are they in your book?  A No, only a book that he had, like so we
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A No. Q Did you ever hear any other students complain about it? A No. Q Did you get homework in this class? A Yeah. Q What kind of homework? A Packets, math packets. Q What is a math packet? A It's like two page — two pages that you have to do, like timetables, divisions, and like that.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	that we used during the class, like so we could study, like that.  Q What are warmups?  A Warmups, like math problems, like so before we start the class.  Q Where would the math problems come from?  A From his book.  Q Did he write them on the board?  A No.  Q Are they in your book?  A No, only a book that he had, like so we wouldn't cheat.
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A No. Q Did you ever hear any other students complain about it? A No. Q Did you get homework in this class? A Yeah. Q What kind of homework? A Packets, math packets. Q What is a math packet? A It's like two page two pages that you have to do, like timetables, divisions, and like that. Q Would he did Mr. Skilling give you these	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	that we used during the class, like so we could study, like that.  Q What are warmups?  A Warmups, like math problems, like so before we start the class.  Q Where would the math problems come from?  A From his book.  Q Did he write them on the board?  A No.  Q Are they in your book?  A No, only a book that he had, like so we wouldn't cheat.  Q So are
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A No. Q Did you ever hear any other students complain about it? A No. Q Did you get homework in this class? A Yeah. Q What kind of homework? A Packets, math packets. Q What is a math packet? A It's like two page — two pages that you have to do, like timetables, divisions, and like that.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	that we used during the class, like so we could study, like that.  Q What are warmups?  A Warmups, like math problems, like so before we start the class.  Q Where would the math problems come from?  A From his book.  Q Did he write them on the board?  A No.  Q Are they in your book?  A No, only a book that he had, like so we wouldn't cheat.  Q So are  A Because he had the questions in his book.
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A No. Q Did you ever hear any other students complain about it? A No. Q Did you get homework in this class? A Yeah. Q What kind of homework? A Packets, math packets. Q What is a math packet? A It's like two page two pages that you have to do, like timetables, divisions, and like that. Q Would he did Mr. Skilling give you these math packets? A Yeah.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	that we used during the class, like so we could study, like that.  Q What are warmups?  A Warmups, like math problems, like so before we start the class.  Q Where would the math problems come from?  A From his book.  Q Did he write them on the board?  A No.  Q Are they in your book?  A No, only a book that he had, like so we wouldn't cheat.  Q So are
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A No. Q Did you ever hear any other students complain about it? A No. Q Did you get homework in this class? A Yeah. Q What kind of homework? A Packets, math packets. Q What is a math packet? A It's like two page two pages that you have to do, like timetables, divisions, and like that. Q Would he did Mr. Skilling give you these math packets?	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	that we used during the class, like so we could study, like that.  Q What are warmups?  A Warmups, like math problems, like so before we start the class.  Q Where would the math problems come from?  A From his book.  Q Did he write them on the board?  A No.  Q Are they in your book?  A No, only a book that he had, like so we wouldn't cheat.  Q So are  A Because he had the questions in his book.  Q Are the warmups quizzes?
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A No. Q Did you ever hear any other students complain about it? A No. Q Did you get homework in this class? A Yeah. Q What kind of homework? A Packets, math packets. Q What is a math packet? A It's like two page two pages that you have to do, like timetables, divisions, and like that. Q Would he did Mr. Skilling give you these math packets? A Yeah. Q Did he give you more than one math packet?	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	that we used during the class, like so we could study, like that.  Q What are warmups?  A Warmups, like math problems, like so before we start the class.  Q Where would the math problems come from?  A From his book.  Q Did he write them on the board?  A No.  Q Are they in your book?  A No, only a book that he had, like so we wouldn't cheat.  Q So are  A Because he had the questions in his book.  Q Are the warmups quizzes?  A No.
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A No. Q Did you ever hear any other students complain about it? A No. Q Did you get homework in this class? A Yeah. Q What kind of homework? A Packets, math packets. Q What is a math packet? A It's like two page two pages that you have to do, like timetables, divisions, and like that. Q Would he did Mr. Skilling give you these math packets? A Yeah. Q Did he give you more than one math packet? A No. Q Did you get one math packet in the beginning of the school year?	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	that we used during the class, like so we could study, like that.  Q What are warmups?  A Warmups, like math problems, like so before we start the class.  Q Where would the math problems come from?  A From his book.  Q Did he write them on the board?  A No.  Q Are they in your book?  A No, only a book that he had, like so we wouldn't cheat.  Q So are  A Because he had the questions in his book.  Q Are the warmups quizzes?  A No.  Q But he would give you the math problems during the warmups?  A Um-hmm.
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A No. Q Did you ever hear any other students complain about it? A No. Q Did you get homework in this class? A Yeah. Q What kind of homework? A Packets, math packets. Q What is a math packet? A It's like two page two pages that you have to do, like timetables, divisions, and like that. Q Would he did Mr. Skilling give you these math packets? A Yeah. Q Did he give you more than one math packet? A No. Q Did you get one math packet in the beginning of the school year? A No. When we finished them, we have to turn it	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	that we used during the class, like so we could study, like that.  Q What are warmups?  A Warmups, like math problems, like so before we start the class.  Q Where would the math problems come from?  A From his book.  Q Did he write them on the board?  A No.  Q Are they in your book?  A No, only a book that he had, like so we wouldn't cheat.  Q So are  A Because he had the questions in his book.  Q Are the warmups quizzes?  A No.  Q But he would give you the math problems during the warmups?  A Um-hmm.  Q Did he do it orally?
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A No. Q Did you ever hear any other students complain about it? A No. Q Did you get homework in this class? A Yeah. Q What kind of homework? A Packets, math packets. Q What is a math packet? A It's like two page two pages that you have to do, like timetables, divisions, and like that. Q Would he did Mr. Skilling give you these math packets? A Yeah. Q Did he give you more than one math packet? A No. Q Did you get one math packet in the beginning of the school year? A No. When we finished them, we have to turn it in, and get another one.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	that we used during the class, like so we could study, like that.  Q What are warmups?  A Warmups, like math problems, like so before we start the class.  Q Where would the math problems come from?  A From his book.  Q Did he write them on the board?  A No.  Q Are they in your book?  A No, only a book that he had, like so we wouldn't cheat.  Q So are  A Because he had the questions in his book.  Q Are the warmups quizzes?  A No.  Q But he would give you the math problems during the warmups?  A Um-hmm.  Q Did he do it orally?  A No.
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	A No. Q Did you ever hear any other students complain about it? A No. Q Did you get homework in this class? A Yeah. Q What kind of homework? A Packets, math packets. Q What is a math packet? A It's like two page two pages that you have to do, like timetables, divisions, and like that. Q Would he did Mr. Skilling give you these math packets? A Yeah. Q Did he give you more than one math packet? A No. Q Did you get one math packet in the beginning of the school year? A No. When we finished them, we have to turn it in, and get another one. Q So you got more than one math packet throughout	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	that we used during the class, like so we could study, like that.  Q What are warmups?  A Warmups, like math problems, like so before we start the class.  Q Where would the math problems come from?  A From his book.  Q Did he write them on the board?  A No.  Q Are they in your book?  A No, only a book that he had, like so we wouldn't cheat.  Q So are  A Because he had the questions in his book.  Q Are the warmups quizzes?  A No.  Q But he would give you the math problems during the warmups?  A Um-hmm.  Q Did he do it orally?  A No.  Q How did you see the math problems?
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A No. Q Did you ever hear any other students complain about it? A No. Q Did you get homework in this class? A Yeah. Q What kind of homework? A Packets, math packets. Q What is a math packet? A It's like two page two pages that you have to do, like timetables, divisions, and like that. Q Would he did Mr. Skilling give you these math packets? A Yeah. Q Did he give you more than one math packet? A No. Q Did you get one math packet in the beginning of the school year? A No. When we finished them, we have to turn it in, and get another one.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	that we used during the class, like so we could study, like that.  Q What are warmups?  A Warmups, like math problems, like so before we start the class.  Q Where would the math problems come from?  A From his book.  Q Did he write them on the board?  A No.  Q Are they in your book?  A No, only a book that he had, like so we wouldn't cheat.  Q So are  A Because he had the questions in his book.  Q Are the warmups quizzes?  A No.  Q But he would give you the math problems during the warmups?  A Um-hmm.  Q Did he do it orally?  A No.

Page 158 Page 160 everything, he would give them the math problems for windows, the carpet. 2 A No. homework. 3 O Desks. O How did he -- sorry. 4 A Only the carpet, it was all stained. A And we could start them there; like if we finished early, we could start them, doing the math 5 O Did that bother you? 6 A Not much, but yeah. problems there. 7 Q Is that a warmup? O What color was the carpet? 8 A No. A Light blue. O What's a warmup? 9 Q Do you know what kind of stains? 10 MS. WELCH: Asked and answered. A Like when we get to class, at the beginning of BY MS. KOURY: class, he gives us a paper with, like, ten problems on 11 Q This is a different class. Is this a different there, so we could do; and then when we're done, he 12 13 classroom? gives us more work, so we could start class. A No. same class. Q So when he gave you the warmups in class, he 14 15 O Which classroom is it? gave them to you on paper. How would you write the Same one as science. answers? Where would you write the answers? 16 17 O Same room as science? A On the bottom. Q And you got to keep these warmups? 18 A Yeah. 19 Q Okay. Do you know if students eat in this A Yeah. 20 classroom? O And you would study these warmups for your tests? 21 A No. 22 O You don't know? A Um-hmm. 23 No, they don't. O Other than studying the warmups for your test, what else did you study? Did you study your math 24 Q They don't eat?

Page 159 1

4

25

A No, only that. 1 2 O Just the warmups? 3 A Yeah. 4 Q Did you ever want to take home your math book? 5 A No. 6 Q Do you know if anyone else in the class ever 7 said they wanted to take home their math book? 8 9 Q Did you ever miss this class? Were you ever 10 absent from it? A No. 11 12 O Were you ever late? A No. 13 14 Q Did you take notes in this class? A No. 15 O Did you have the same classroom for math 16

throughout the school year? 17

A Yes.

19 Q Did anything bother you about the classroom,

20 the math classroom?

21 A No.

18

25

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

25

packets?

22 Q Nothing with respect to the facilities of the

23 classroom?

24 A Hmm-um.

Q In other words, I'm talking about like the

O They're not allowed to eat in this classroom?

A Hmm-um. 2

A Hmm-um.

3 Q What about your art class, who was your teacher

5 Α 6 Q 7 Α 8 Q

9 Α Yeah.

for art?

10 O Was she a good teacher?

11 A No.

12 O Why not?

13 A Because she screams too much.

14 O Why did she scream?

A I don't know. Because, like, if one people was 15

talking, she would start screaming at the whole class. 16

17 O She didn't scream at individuals, she would

scream at the whole class at the same time?

18

19 A Yeah.

20 O Did people talk a lot in the class?

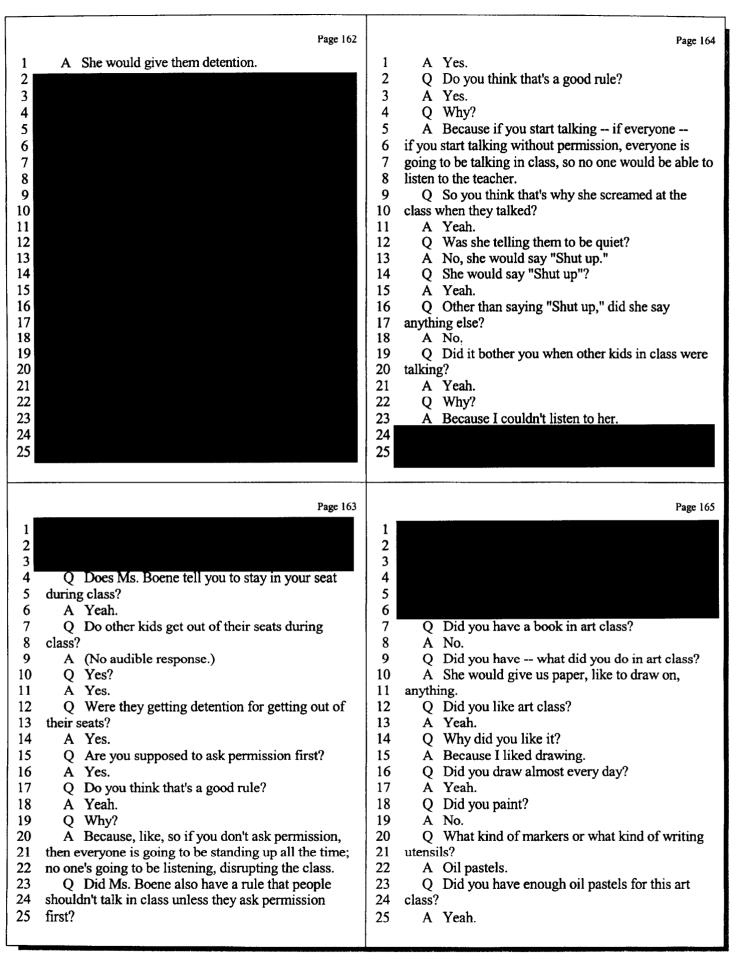
A Yeah. No one listened to her. 21

22 O Why not?

A I don't know.

24 O What did she tell them when they would talk in

25 class?



Page 166 Page 168 O Did you get homework in this class? 1 A Yes. 1 2 2 O Okay. Do you know -- you said you didn't use A No. 3 paint in your class. Do other -- do you know if other 3 O Did you have tests in this class? 4 art classes use paint? 4 A No. 5 Q Did anything bother you about the art classroom 5 A Yeah. 6 O And it was paint that you saw in the sink? 6 itself? 7 7 A No, except for the sink; it was always dirty. A Yeah. O Did you have any other classes in this art 8 O So do you think this paint is from the other 8 9 9 classroom that we've talked about? art classes? A Yes. 10 10 A No. 11 O Do you know if the other art class had art O How many sinks were there? 11 12 class right before your class? 12 A One. 13 13 A Yes. Q Would you use the sink -- did you use the sink O How do you know that? 14 in the class? 14 15 A Because when we were lined up to go inside the 15 A Almost no one used it, because it was dirty. O What do you mean "it was dirty"? class, they're already coming out. 16 16 O So there would be paint in the sink from that 17 17 A Like if you wanted to go drink water, it was dirty and you couldn't drink anything. 18 class? 18 Q When you say "the sink," was there a sink and a 19 19 A Yes. water fountain? 20 20 Q Was the paint wet? 21 21 A Yeah. A Yeah. 22 Q And you said that the sink sometimes was 22 O So there was a sink with a faucet and next to it was a water fountain? 23 flooded? 23 A Yeah. 24 A Yes. 24 25 25 Q What do you mean? Q So was the water fountain dirty? Page 167 Page 169 A They throw paper towels in there. 1 A Yes. 1 O Who is "they"? 2 Q Can you describe it to me? 2 A The students. And when the teacher washes the 3 3 A Like the art classes use paint; right? But my class wasn't allowed to use paint, because they played 4 thing where you put the paint, she left them there too. 4 5 around too much. 5 And the plate would cover up the hole where -- for the Q Who is "they"? 6 6 water hole. A My whole class, the students. 7 7 Q The drain? 8 8 O Who told you that? A Yeah, the drain, and it would get flooded 9 9 sometimes. 10 O What -- she said that you're not allowed to use 10 O So did you ever see students putting paper 11 paint because the students play around with it too much? 11 towels in the sink? A No, like they wash their hands, they dried 12 A Yeah, and like when you go clean the thing 12 their hands, and they left the towel there. 13 where you put the paint, it gets -- the sink gets all 13 full of paint; right? And it often flooded, the sink 14 O Were they supposed to put the towels in the 14 15 flooded, and it was all full of water. No one would 15 sink? 16 want to drink water in there. 16 A No. Q Where are they supposed to put the paper Q Let's talk about the water fountain for a 17 17 18 second, not the faucet. Is the water fountain separate 18 towels? 19 19 from the sink and the faucet? A In the trash can. 20 A No, same thing. 20 Q So sometimes that would cause it to flood?

21

22

23

24

25

A Yes.

0

sink?

O So the water faucet -- the water fountain is in

Q So you have the water faucet and then right

21

22

23

24

the sink?

A Yeah.

25 next to it is the water fountain?

And you said sometimes there's plates in the

A Yes, where you put the paint.

Q Over the drain?

- 1 A Yeah.
- O Do you know whose responsibility it is to clean 2 3 the sink?
- 4 MS. WELCH: Objection. Calls for speculation. 5 BY MS. KOURY:
- 6 Q No?
- 7 A No.
- O Have you ever seen anyone clean the sink? 8
- 9
- Q Did you ever complain to your teacher about the 10
- 11 sink being flooded?
- A Yeah. 12
- 13 O What does she say?
- 14 A Nothing.
- 15 Q Does she do anything?
- 16 A Yeah, sometimes she'll call the janitor, but the minute it's clean, it's flooded again. 17
- 18 O Did you ever see the janitor come to clean the 19 sink?
- 20 A Yeah.
- 21 O How many times?
- A I don't know, three or four times. 22
- 23 Q What do you mean it would be flooded right
- afterwards? 24
- 25 A Because everyone uses the water fountain, it

- Q And you had it second period, and the period 2 before that was always another art class?
- 3 A Yes.
- O Anything else about this art classroom that 4 5 bothered you?
- 6 A Yeah, the tables; they're always dirty.
- 7 Dried-up paint on them, glue, stuff stuck on it.
- 8 O Anything else about this room that bothered 9 you?
- 10 A No.
- That's it? 11 0
- 12 A Yeah.
- Q What do you mean "the tables are dirty"? Do 13
- you just mean that there's dried-up paint and glue? 14 15
  - A Yeah.
- 16 O Anything else?
  - A No.

17

- O How many can you describe to me the tables. 18
- 19 Is it just one big table in the art class?
- 20 A Yeah, one big table.
- 21 O And do all the students use the same big table?
- 22 A Yes.
- 23 O And what kind of material is it made from? Is
- 24 it wood or steel?
- 25 A Wood.

Page 171

- gets flooded. It floods up again.
- 2 Q And is that because more stuff goes into the 3 sink?
- 4 A No, because the water.
- 5 O Because students are using it all the time?
- 6 A Yeah.
- 7 Q Do you ever see this sink in the art classroom
- 8 in the beginning of the day?
  - A Yeah.
- 10 Q Why? Why do you see it in the beginning of the 11 day?
- 12 A When did I see it?
- 13 Q Why were you in there at the beginning of the 14 day?

9

- 15 A Because I sat right next to it. I - right
- here was the sink; I sat right here. 16
- O No, what I'm asking you is, your art 17
- 18 classroom -- did you have it in the beginning of the
- 19 school day?
- 20 A Yes.
- 21 O Is it sometimes in the beginning of the school
- 22 day and sometimes it was --
- 23 A No, it was like the second period that we had.
- 24 Q Did you ever have it the first period?
- 25 A No.

- Q At the end of your class, your art class, does
- 2 the teacher ask you to clean up your area?
- 3 A Yeah.

4

7

9

- O Do the students clean up their areas?
- 5 A Some.
- 6 O Some don't?
  - A Some don't.
- 8 Q What do -- do they leave paint out?
  - A Yeah.
- 10 O Does paint fall on the table when you're doing
- your art? 11
- A Yeah. 12
- Q Do you know who cleans this table, other than 13
- 14 the students?
- 15 A No. The teacher doesn't.
- The teacher doesn't? 16
- A No. 17
- 18 Q How do you know that?
- A Because she's always just standing there, 19
- 20 looking at everyone.
- 21 O Do you know if the janitor or the custodians
- 22 clean it?

- A Well, yeah, because -- but that's after school.
- 24 O How do you know they clean it after school?
- 25 A Because when they go, like, mop the floor and

25

25

Page 175

everything -- when they go mop the floor, they clean the 2 table. 3 O Have you ever seen them clean the tables? 4 A Yeah. 5 Q Have you ever complained about there being dried paint and glue on these tables? 6 A Yeah. 7 8 Q Who did you complain to? 9 A To my teacher. 10 Q Did you complain more than once? 11 A Yes. 12 Q What did say when you complained to 13 14 A She didn't say anything. She -- the only thing she used to say was that it was our fault. 15 Q Why? 16 17 A Because we didn't clean -- we didn't clean it 18 good, and it was the other -- the class before us that 19 made up the mess. Q And didn't clean it? 20 21 A Yeah.

Q Did anything else bother you about this

MS. WELCH: Maybe this is a good time to take a

22

23

24

25

classroom?

A No.

class? 1 2 A It's my worst class because we never do 3 anything. Like right now, we're doing a project. We 4 can't go check out a book in the library because -- in 5 the school library, because they just, they don't check -- they don't let any student check out a book in 7 the library, and we need books to do our project. And 8 we never do anything in class. 9 Q Who is your teacher? 10 11 Q 12 A Yeah, Q Has she been your teacher all year long? 13 14 Yeah, all year long. 15 You said you're doing a research project right now? 16 17 A Yeah. 18 Q What kind of research project? 19 A We picked our own title. We picked -- my 20 table, we picked --Q A table? 21 22 A Yeah, my group. 23 24 A We picked about soccer, the best of soccer

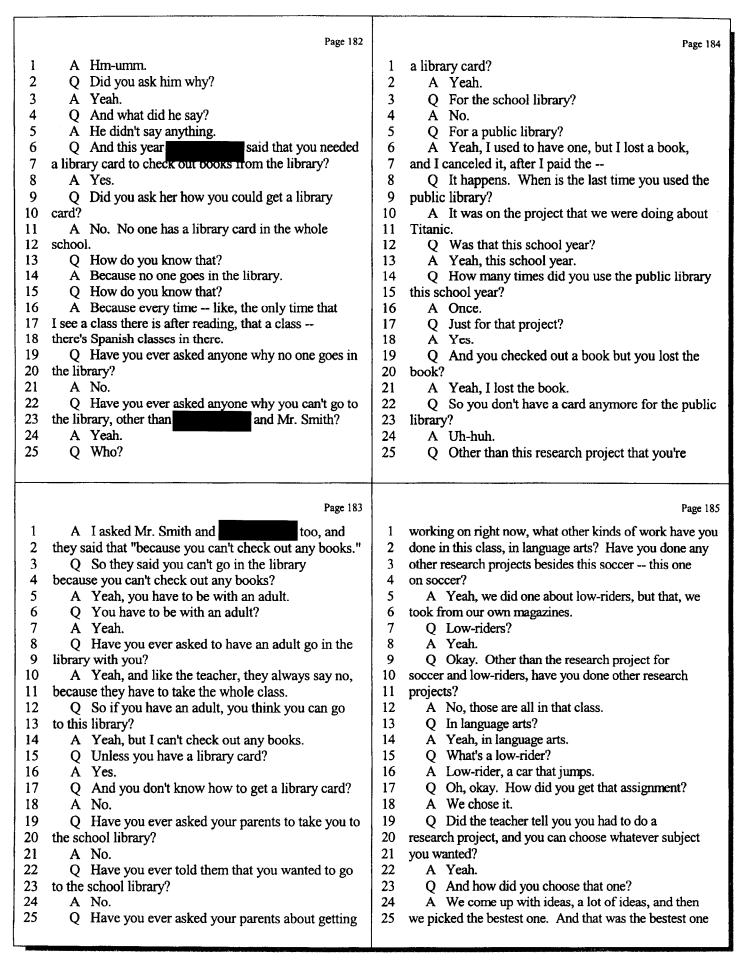
players. And in the library, in the school library,

break. What do you think? 2 THE WITNESS: Yeah. 3 MS. WELCH: Okav. 4 MS. KOURY: Do you want to take -5 MS. WELCH: Yeah, let's take a break. 6 (Lunch recess.) 7 BY MS. KOURY: 8 Q Mr. Santos, we just came back from the lunch 9 break. I just wanted to remind you again that you're 10 still under oath. Do you understand that? 11 A Yes. 12 Q Did you review any documents while you were on 13 your lunch break? 14 A No. 15 Q Did you consume any alcohol over the lunch break or anything else that would interfere with your 17 ability to answer these questions? 18 A No. 19 O Did you have a nice lunch break? A Yes. 20 21 Q Good. Can I ask you about some of your classes this 22 23 year, in the seventh grade? 24 You told me your worst class this year is 25 language arts. Can you tell me why that's your worst

Page 177 when I was in fifth grade, I saw a lot of books about 2 soccer, like soccer players and everything, and I want -- one of these days, I want to go and check it 3 out; and the teacher, they didn't let us go because --4 5 Q Is that 6 A Yeah, she didn't let us go. 7 Q Is this -- the project that you have in your 8 class, is this a group project? 9 A Yes, a group project. 10 Q And did she tell you what subject areas you 11 could choose from? 12 A What do you mean "what subject areas"? 13 Q Did she give you any instruction about what 14 kind of subject that you could pick for your project? 15 A No, we have to pick our own topic. 16 O And could it be about anything? 17 A Anything. Q What do you have to do with it? 18 19 A Do a research on it. 20 Q And then what? 21 A And then present it to the class. 22 Q Do you have to write anything? 23 A Yeah, we have to write and cut out stuff, then 24 present it to the class.

Q Do you have to write -- do you write it as a

Page 178 Page 180 group? 1 Q Who did you ask? 1 A Yeah. 2 A My teacher. 2 3 O Which teacher? 3 Q Did she tell you how to research it? 4 A Yeah, on -- she told us to research it on the A Mr. Smith, the history teacher. 4 5 Q And he said that's a Spanish class in there? 5 Internet and in the library, but none of my friends or I have a library card, so we can't go check any books out. 6 A Yes. 7 Q Did you ever ask if you could go Q Did she take you to the computer lab to do 7 8 into the library to do research? 8 research on the Internet? 9 A No, we used the computer in the class. 9 A Yes. 10 Q What did she say? O You have a computer in your language arts 10 A She said that no one can go into the library to classroom? 11 11 check out any books, because, first, you need a card, 12 12 A Yeah. and you - she can't take the whole class in the 13 O How many computers do you have in that 13 14 library. 14 classroom? 15 O She said first you need a card? 15 A Three. O Does she give you time to use the computer in 16 16 A Um-hmm. Q Did you ask her how you could get a card? 17 class to do the Internet research? 17 18 18 A Yes. 19 Q Have you done Internet research in class for 19 Q Do you know how you can get a card? 20 20 A No. this project? 21 Q Did you ask anyone else how you can get a 21 A Yes, but not enough. 22 O You're not finished yet? 22 library card? 23 23 A No. A No. 24 24 O And you said that you wanted to go to the O Have you ever been in the library? library to do research for this class but you weren't 25 A Not this year. Page 181 Page 179 Q Not this year. When's the last time you were 1 able to? 1 2 A Uh-huh. 2 at the school library? Q Was it that you weren't able to go into the 3 A Fifth grade. 3 4 O So you didn't go at all in the sixth grade 4 library? 5 5 either? A They don't let us into the library at all, no. Q Do other students go into the library? 6 A No. 6 7 O Did you want to go in the sixth grade? 7 A No. 8 8 Q Is the library closed right now? 9 Q When did you want to go in the sixth grade? 9 A Yeah, but only for one class, and -- a Spanish 10 A When we didn't have books, like, to get the 10 class; only they get to go in there, but just to have 11 their class in there, not to get any books. 11 proper information on the projects. 12 Q How do you know that? 12 O For what class? 13 A Because when I walk, like, through there, and I 13 A For science. 14 Q Okay. And what happened; why weren't you 14 see the whole class in there. 15 allowed to go to the library? 15 Q So you walked through the library? A For the same thing; you can't check out any A No, I walk in front of the library. 16 16 17 O And you can see through the doors? 17 book, any books from there. Q But were you allowed to just go to the library A Yeah, I could see through the door, there's 18 18 19 and see the library? 19 people in there. A No. Q How do you know it's a Spanish class? 20 20 Q Did you ask to go to the library? A Because the Spanish teacher's in there all the 21 21 22 A Yeah. They said no. 22 time. Q Who said no? 23 23 O Did you ever ask the Spanish class what was 24 A Mr. Skilling. 24 going on in that class? 25 25 A Yes. O Did he say why?



16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 of the other students brought magazines and you looked through the magazines? 16 17 A Yes. 18 Q Did you read the magazine articles? 19 Yes. 20 Q Other than the magazine articles and the Internet research, did you do any other type of research 21 22 for it? 23 A No.

O So other than these two research projects, what

else do you do in class for language arts?

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

11

24

book? A Because we took it from a book. Q So you have a book? A No. What do you mean that you "took it from a Q book"? A I don't know how to explain it. Like, first we read the story; right? Then we took it from this book. We copied the questions down, and then we answered them at home, like it wasn't like question -- it was questions about the reading, but not about the story.

Page 190 Page 192 1 It was like general questions that you could use for any have done about the -- about your research, and finish 2 kind of reading. 2 your research. Those are the only questions for the Q Did you use this book in class? 3 day: gave us directions. 3 Q And when you say "research," do you mean the 4 4 A Yes. 5 research project you're working on -5 Q Did you -- did you have your own book to use in 6 A Yeah. 6 class? 7 7 O -- with the soccer? 8 8 O Did you share it with the other people at your A Um-hmm. 9 Q So what did you do after you read those 9 table? 10 directions? 10 A Yes. One per table. A We asked her if we could use the computer and O How many people are at a table? 11 11 she let us use the computer, but that was like 25 12 A In my table, there are three. 12 Q Is this the only time you've used this book? 13 minutes after the class started. 13 O What did you do for the first 25 minutes? 14 A Yeah. 14 15 Q So you only used this book once? 15 A Well, we just talked -- talking about how we 16 A Yeah, only used it once. 16 could, like, get the magazines or anything that could Q Do you know where the book came from? 17 17 help us. Q For your soccer project? 18 A No. 18 Q Is the book in the classroom? 19 19 A Yeah. 20 20 A Yes. O And then you did research on the Internet for your soccer project? 21 O Did the teacher hand out the books? 21 22 22 A Yeah. 23 O Do you know where she put the books after you 23 O Have you begun writing this yet? 24 24 used them? 25 25 A No. Q Did you start writing on Thursday? Page 193 Page 191 1 Q Do you see them in the classroom still? 1 A Yes. 2 A No, but I know they're in the classroom. 2 Q On the computer? 3 Q I'm sorry? 3 A No. 4 A But I know they're in the classroom. 4 Q Handwritten notes? 5 5 Q How do you know that? A Yeah. A Because one time. Q So each day, you said that 6 , she took one 6 writes 7 out, but then I don't know what she did with it. 7 the directions for what you're going to do in class on Q She didn't use it in class that time? the overhead projector? 8 8 9 A No. 9 A Um-hmm. 10 O Do you ever take notes from what she's writing 10 O Does your teacher use the chalkboard? A No. 11 on the overhead projector? 11 12 O Does she use an overhead projector? 12 A No. Q Do you ever have tests in this class? 13 A Yes. 13 14 Q What does she do with the overhead projector? 14 A A She gives us directions for the day, like what 15 Q You haven't had any tests in this class? 15 16 16 we have to do. A No. Q Have you had any quizzes? 17 Q When's the last time you had this class? Was 17 18 it last Friday? 18 A No. 19 Q Do you have warmups in this class? 19 A No. 20 A Yeah. 20 Q Did you have it last Thursday? 21 Q Can you describe to me what the warmups are? 21 A It was on Thursday. 22 A She gives us, like, three sentences, and we 22 O Do you remember what -- what did she write on 23 23 have to put it -- put those three sentences in one the overhead projector? What were the directions for sentence, but using like -- using the same words and 24 that day? 24 25 A Take out your -- take out the work that you 25 everything.

- O How does she give you the sentences? Does she 1
- write them on the overhead projector? 2
- 3 A Yes, she writes them on the overhead.
- 4 O And do you copy them down on a piece of paper?
- 5
- Q And after you -- do you do the assignment? 6
- 7 A Yeah.
- 8 Q And what happens after you do it?
- 9 A She gives us the directions.
- 10 O What do you mean?
- 11 A The directions that she gives us for the day.
- O Oh, okay. But before she gives you the 12
- directions and after you finish the assignment, do you 13
- turn it in to her? 14
- 15 A Yeah.
- 16 Q And does she correct it, do you know?
- 17 A No -- I don't know.
- 18 O Do you ever see it again?
- A Yeah. 19
- 20 Q How?
- 21 A She gives us -- she gives it back to us, and
- like -- and she asks us, like, what were our sentences,
- 23 and we have to tell her.
- 24 O Okay. So you review it with her?
- 25 A Yeah, we review it.

A Yeah.

Page 194

- 2 O Why?
- 3 A Because, instead of her giving us the stories 4 and paper, like in copies -- like sometimes they have
- 5 like -- one of the African-Americans, they had pictures
- 6 and we couldn't tell what the pictures were, because it 7 was in black and white.
- 8 O Why couldn't you tell from the black-and-white?
- 9 A Because they were copies. You know, like if it 10 was in a book, you could see everything, but in the
- 11 photocopy, you can't see anything. It's in black and 12
- white: you can't tell.
- O Anything else bother you or is there any other 13 14 reason why you would want a book, other than the 15 pictures?
- 16
- 17 Q Do you know if she's getting these photocopies
- from a book? 18
- 19 A Yeah.
- 20 Q How do you know that?
- 21 A She's always carrying the book, the teacher's
- 22 edition book.
- 23 Q Does she tell you to do writing at home for
- 24 this class?
- 25 A Yeah.

Page 195

- Q Do you get to keep it after you finish it?
- 2 A No, we give it back to her.
- 3 Q Does she have a binder for you?
- 4 A Yeah, I think so.
- 5 Q Have you ever seen your binder?
- A No. 6

1

- 7 Q Is this the only type of warmups you have?
- 8
- 9 O Other than the research projects, is there any
- 10 other type of homework that you get in this class?
- 11 A Yeah.
- 12 Q What kind of homework?
- 13 A Try to bring magazines for our project.
- 14 O For these research projects?
- 15 A Yeah.
- 16 O What else?
- 17 A That's the only thing.
- 18 Q Do you ever study for this class at home?
- 19 A No.
- 20 Q Does she ever tell you to study for this class
- 21 at home?
- 22 A No.
- 23 Q Do you want a book in this class?
- A Hmm? 24
- 25 Q Do you want a book in this class?

- Q Do you do the writing at home? 1 2
  - A Not all the time, but, yeah.
- 3 Q What kind of writing does she tell you to do at 4 home?
- 5 A The projects, try to finish the project.
- 6 O What project?
- 7 A The project that we chose to do, with the
- 8 research.
- 9 Q She tells you to do the writing at home for
- 10 those research projects?
- A Yeah. 11
- 12 Q Is that the only type of writing she tells you
- 13 to do at home? Yes?
  - A Yes.

14

- 15 Q Do you do this writing individually, by
- yourself, at home? 16
- 17 A Yes.
- O And you combine it with everyone else's? 18
- 19 A Yes.
- 20 Q Are there times when you don't do it at home
- 21 and she tells you to do it at home?
- A Yeah, because we split everything in my group, 22
- 23 and sometimes --
- Q Did you say "completed everything in your 24
- 25 group"?

Page 197

Page 198 Page 200 A No, "split." 1 Q How big was the hole? 1 2 Q "Split," got it. 2 A Very small, it was like --3 A And like sometimes I get work, and sometimes I 3 Q For the record, the witness is holding his 4 don't. Because sometimes we only agreed to bring 4 forefinger and his thumb together to show a hole. 5 magazines, stuff like that. 5 MS. WELCH: About the size of a quarter; is 6 Q Then you don't have to do part of the writing? 6 that right? 7 A Yeah. 7 THE WITNESS: No. 8 8 Q Did you ever complain to her or to anyone that MS. WELCH: A little bigger? 9 you wanted a book in this class? 9 THE WITNESS: Size of a penny. 10 A No. 10 MS. WELCH: Penny? 11 Q Do you know if any of the other students have 11 THE WITNESS: Yeah. 12 complained that they want a book in this class? 12 MS. WELCH: Okay. 13 BY MS. KOURY: 13 14 Q Have you ever heard 14 complain about Q And how long did it stay that way, with the not having books in this class? 15 15 hole in the middle? A No. 16 16 A Very long time. They fixed it when it fell. 17 Q Have you been in the same classroom for 17 O When what fell? 18 language arts all this school year? 18 A When the window fell. 19 A Yes. 19 O When did the window fall? 20 Q Does anything about the classroom itself bother 20 A Like five weeks ago. 21 you? 21 Q So sometime at the end of April? 22 A No. 22 A Yeah. 23 Q Nothing about the windows? 23 Q And you came back from spring break in the 24 A Yeah. The window in the door, last time they 24 middle of April -- I mean, in the beginning of April, broke -- someone broke it with a rock, but they fixed 25 March? Page 199 Page 201 that, and another window, it's still cracked. It's 1 A Yeah. 2 about to fall; they haven't fixed it yet. 2 O Which? Q Is this room Room 19? 3 3 A No, wait. Then it was before spring break, but A Yes. 4 4 it was when we had a day off, but I don't remember. 5 Q You said that someone broke the window on the 5 Q And were you there when the window fell? 6 door with a rock? 6 A Yeah. 7 A Yeah. 7 O You were in class? 8 Q How do you know that? 8 A Yeah. 9 A Because -- what else would someone have broke 9 O Did you hear it fall? 10 it with? 10 A Yeah. 11 Q Did you see it when it was being broken? 11 Q What happened? 12 A No. 12 A Nothing. Ms. -- the teacher used to let us 13 Q Did you see it right after it was broken? 13 move, and she called the janitor. A No, it was in spring break. 14 14 Q And what did the janitor do? 15 Q So when you came back from spring break, the 15 The janitor fixed it. Α window was broken? 16 16 O How did he fix it? 17 A Yeah. 17 A He went and cut another piece of glass and then Q Was -- was there any glass on the floor --18 18 put it in there. 19 A No. 19 Q Did he -- was the glass that was on the floor

20

21

22

23

24

25

taken away?

A No.

A Yeah.

Q It was still there?

Q What happened?

A He only took the -- he only cleaned the one

20

21

22

23

24

25

did it look?

A No.

Q -- when you saw it? No.

A It had a hole in the middle.

And when you got back from spring break, how

Q Was there anything covering up the hole?

	Page 202		Page 204
1	from inside, not the one outside.	1	cracked?
2	Q Did you see the glass outside that day?	2	A Yeah.
3	A Yeah.	3	Q Where is this other window?
4	Q Did you see it there the next day?	4	A Right to the side of the door.
5	A Yeah.	5	Q What door, the front the door to get into
6	Q Did you see it there the day after that?	6	the classroom?
7	A No, it was on the ground already.	7	A Yeah.
8	Q What do you mean "on the ground"?	8	Q So there's a window on top of the door to the
9	A It was on the blacktop, and it got covered by	9	classroom and that's the one that had the little hole
10	the dirt and everything.	10	the size of a penny?
11	Q How do you know it got covered by the dirt?	11	A No, it was on the door.
12	A Because you could still see some some in the	12	Q I'm sorry, can you repeat that?
13	dirt.	13	A The window was on the center of the door.
14	Q Do you know if anyone complained about the	14 15	Q Which window, the window that had the glass A Yes.
15	glass outside?	16	Q I mean, with the penny hole?
16	A No.	17	A Yeah.
17 18	Q Is it you said it's in dirt? A Yeah.	18	Q So the window on the door, on the center of the
19	Q Is that an area where kids play?	19	door, is the window that had the hole the size of a
20	A No. Where we line up.	20	penny on it; is that correct?
21	Q It's near where you line up?	21	A Yes.
22	A Yeah.	22	Q And then there's another window that was
23	Q Do you line up on the dirt?	23	cracked?
24	A Yeah.	24	A Yeah.
25	Q And do you know if anyone complained about the	25	Q Where is that window?
23	Q 1210 do you mio wit 211,000 companies access and		
	Page 203		Page 205
1	glass being there?	1	A Right next to it.
-		_	O T of the contract of the Constitution
2	A No. 1 don't know.	2	Q To the left or the right, if you're
2	<ul><li>A No, I don't know.</li><li>Q When is the last time you saw glass there?</li></ul>	3	A To the left.
2 3 4			
3	Q When is the last time you saw glass there?	3	<ul><li>A To the left.</li><li>Q If you're coming into the classroom?</li><li>A Yeah, to the left.</li></ul>
3 4	Q When is the last time you saw glass there? A It got covered by the dirt already, so I haven't seen it, for	3 4	A To the left. Q If you're coming into the classroom?
3 4 5	<ul><li>Q When is the last time you saw glass there?</li><li>A It got covered by the dirt already, so I</li></ul>	3 4 5	<ul> <li>A To the left.</li> <li>Q If you're coming into the classroom?</li> <li>A Yeah, to the left.</li> <li>Q So there's another window there?</li> <li>A Uh-huh, yeah.</li> </ul>
3 4 5 6	Q When is the last time you saw glass there? A It got covered by the dirt already, so I haven't seen it, for Q Do you know if someone maybe cleaned it up?	3 4 5 6	<ul> <li>A To the left.</li> <li>Q If you're coming into the classroom?</li> <li>A Yeah, to the left.</li> <li>Q So there's another window there?</li> <li>A Uh-huh, yeah.</li> <li>Q And how is it cracked?</li> </ul>
3 4 5 6 7 8 9	<ul> <li>Q When is the last time you saw glass there?</li> <li>A It got covered by the dirt already, so I</li> <li>haven't seen it, for</li> <li>Q Do you know if someone maybe cleaned it up?</li> <li>A Yeah, maybe.</li> <li>Q You don't know?</li> <li>A Yeah, but I don't know.</li> </ul>	3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A To the left. Q If you're coming into the classroom? A Yeah, to the left. Q So there's another window there? A Uh-huh, yeah. Q And how is it cracked? A Like, it looks like someone threw a rock at it.
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	<ul> <li>Q When is the last time you saw glass there?</li> <li>A It got covered by the dirt already, so I</li> <li>haven't seen it, for</li> <li>Q Do you know if someone maybe cleaned it up?</li> <li>A Yeah, maybe.</li> <li>Q You don't know?</li> <li>A Yeah, but I don't know.</li> <li>Q Do you know why the glass fell?</li> </ul>	3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A To the left. Q If you're coming into the classroom? A Yeah, to the left. Q So there's another window there? A Uh-huh, yeah. Q And how is it cracked? A Like, it looks like someone threw a rock at it. It's only on the corner.
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	<ul> <li>Q When is the last time you saw glass there?</li> <li>A It got covered by the dirt already, so I</li> <li>haven't seen it, for</li> <li>Q Do you know if someone maybe cleaned it up?</li> <li>A Yeah, maybe.</li> <li>Q You don't know?</li> <li>A Yeah, but I don't know.</li> <li>Q Do you know why the glass fell?</li> <li>A No.</li> </ul>	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	A To the left. Q If you're coming into the classroom? A Yeah, to the left. Q So there's another window there? A Uh-huh, yeah. Q And how is it cracked? A Like, it looks like someone threw a rock at it. It's only on the corner. Q The bottom corner, the top corner?
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Q When is the last time you saw glass there? A It got covered by the dirt already, so I haven't seen it, for Q Do you know if someone maybe cleaned it up? A Yeah, maybe. Q You don't know? A Yeah, but I don't know. Q Do you know why the glass fell? A No. Q Do you know did you was anything thrown	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	A To the left. Q If you're coming into the classroom? A Yeah, to the left. Q So there's another window there? A Uh-huh, yeah. Q And how is it cracked? A Like, it looks like someone threw a rock at it. It's only on the corner. Q The bottom corner, the top corner? A The top left corner.
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q When is the last time you saw glass there? A It got covered by the dirt already, so I haven't seen it, for Q Do you know if someone maybe cleaned it up? A Yeah, maybe. Q You don't know? A Yeah, but I don't know. Q Do you know why the glass fell? A No. Q Do you know did you was anything thrown at the glass?	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A To the left. Q If you're coming into the classroom? A Yeah, to the left. Q So there's another window there? A Uh-huh, yeah. Q And how is it cracked? A Like, it looks like someone threw a rock at it. It's only on the corner. Q The bottom corner, the top corner? A The top left corner. Q Is it pretty high up; can you reach it?
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q When is the last time you saw glass there? A It got covered by the dirt already, so I haven't seen it, for Q Do you know if someone maybe cleaned it up? A Yeah, maybe. Q You don't know? A Yeah, but I don't know. Q Do you know why the glass fell? A No. Q Do you know did you was anything thrown at the glass? A No, I don't know.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A To the left. Q If you're coming into the classroom? A Yeah, to the left. Q So there's another window there? A Uh-huh, yeah. Q And how is it cracked? A Like, it looks like someone threw a rock at it. It's only on the corner. Q The bottom corner, the top corner? A The top left corner. Q Is it pretty high up; can you reach it? A Yeah.
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q When is the last time you saw glass there? A It got covered by the dirt already, so I haven't seen it, for Q Do you know if someone maybe cleaned it up? A Yeah, maybe. Q You don't know? A Yeah, but I don't know. Q Do you know why the glass fell? A No. Q Do you know did you was anything thrown at the glass? A No, I don't know. Q Were there any students around the glass when	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A To the left. Q If you're coming into the classroom? A Yeah, to the left. Q So there's another window there? A Uh-huh, yeah. Q And how is it cracked? A Like, it looks like someone threw a rock at it. It's only on the corner. Q The bottom corner, the top corner? A The top left corner. Q Is it pretty high up; can you reach it? A Yeah. Q You can reach it?
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q When is the last time you saw glass there? A It got covered by the dirt already, so I haven't seen it, for Q Do you know if someone maybe cleaned it up? A Yeah, maybe. Q You don't know? A Yeah, but I don't know. Q Do you know why the glass fell? A No. Q Do you know did you was anything thrown at the glass? A No, I don't know. Q Were there any students around the glass when it fell?	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A To the left. Q If you're coming into the classroom? A Yeah, to the left. Q So there's another window there? A Uh-huh, yeah. Q And how is it cracked? A Like, it looks like someone threw a rock at it. It's only on the corner. Q The bottom corner, the top corner? A The top left corner. Q Is it pretty high up; can you reach it? A Yeah. Q You can reach it? A Yeah.
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q When is the last time you saw glass there? A It got covered by the dirt already, so I haven't seen it, for Q Do you know if someone maybe cleaned it up? A Yeah, maybe. Q You don't know? A Yeah, but I don't know. Q Do you know why the glass fell? A No. Q Do you know did you was anything thrown at the glass? A No, I don't know. Q Were there any students around the glass when it fell? A Yeah.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A To the left. Q If you're coming into the classroom? A Yeah, to the left. Q So there's another window there? A Uh-huh, yeah. Q And how is it cracked? A Like, it looks like someone threw a rock at it. It's only on the corner. Q The bottom corner, the top corner? A The top left corner. Q Is it pretty high up; can you reach it? A Yeah. Q You can reach it? A Yeah. Q How
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q When is the last time you saw glass there? A It got covered by the dirt already, so I haven't seen it, for Q Do you know if someone maybe cleaned it up? A Yeah, maybe. Q You don't know? A Yeah, but I don't know. Q Do you know why the glass fell? A No. Q Do you know did you was anything thrown at the glass? A No, I don't know. Q Were there any students around the glass when it fell? A Yeah. Q Was anyone touching it when it fell?	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A To the left. Q If you're coming into the classroom? A Yeah, to the left. Q So there's another window there? A Uh-huh, yeah. Q And how is it cracked? A Like, it looks like someone threw a rock at it. It's only on the corner. Q The bottom corner, the top corner? A The top left corner. Q Is it pretty high up; can you reach it? A Yeah. Q You can reach it? A Yeah. Q How MS. WELCH: Can I just ask one question?
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q When is the last time you saw glass there? A It got covered by the dirt already, so I haven't seen it, for Q Do you know if someone maybe cleaned it up? A Yeah, maybe. Q You don't know? A Yeah, but I don't know. Q Do you know why the glass fell? A No. Q Do you know did you was anything thrown at the glass? A No, I don't know. Q Were there any students around the glass when it fell? A Yeah. Q Was anyone touching it when it fell? A I don't know.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A To the left. Q If you're coming into the classroom? A Yeah, to the left. Q So there's another window there? A Uh-huh, yeah. Q And how is it cracked? A Like, it looks like someone threw a rock at it. It's only on the corner. Q The bottom corner, the top corner? A The top left corner. Q Is it pretty high up; can you reach it? A Yeah. Q You can reach it? A Yeah. Q How MS. WELCH: Can I just ask one question? MS. KOURY: Sure.
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q When is the last time you saw glass there? A It got covered by the dirt already, so I haven't seen it, for Q Do you know if someone maybe cleaned it up? A Yeah, maybe. Q You don't know? A Yeah, but I don't know. Q Do you know why the glass fell? A No. Q Do you know did you was anything thrown at the glass? A No, I don't know. Q Were there any students around the glass when it fell? A Yeah. Q Was anyone touching it when it fell? A I don't know. Q Did anyone get hurt?	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A To the left. Q If you're coming into the classroom? A Yeah, to the left. Q So there's another window there? A Uh-huh, yeah. Q And how is it cracked? A Like, it looks like someone threw a rock at it. It's only on the corner. Q The bottom corner, the top corner? A The top left corner. Q Is it pretty high up; can you reach it? A Yeah. Q You can reach it? A Yeah. Q How MS. WELCH: Can I just ask one question? MS. KOURY: Sure. MS. WELCH: Is the window that had the hole the
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q When is the last time you saw glass there? A It got covered by the dirt already, so I haven't seen it, for Q Do you know if someone maybe cleaned it up? A Yeah, maybe. Q You don't know? A Yeah, but I don't know. Q Do you know why the glass fell? A No. Q Do you know did you was anything thrown at the glass? A No, I don't know. Q Were there any students around the glass when it fell? A Yeah. Q Was anyone touching it when it fell? A I don't know. Q Did anyone get hurt? A No.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A To the left. Q If you're coming into the classroom? A Yeah, to the left. Q So there's another window there? A Uh-huh, yeah. Q And how is it cracked? A Like, it looks like someone threw a rock at it. It's only on the corner. Q The bottom corner, the top corner? A The top left corner. Q Is it pretty high up; can you reach it? A Yeah. Q You can reach it? A Yeah. Q How MS. WELCH: Can I just ask one question? MS. KOURY: Sure. MS. WELCH: Is the window that had the hole the size of a penny the same one that cracked?
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q When is the last time you saw glass there? A It got covered by the dirt already, so I haven't seen it, for Q Do you know if someone maybe cleaned it up? A Yeah, maybe. Q You don't know? A Yeah, but I don't know. Q Do you know why the glass fell? A No. Q Do you know did you was anything thrown at the glass? A No, I don't know. Q Were there any students around the glass when it fell? A Yeah. Q Was anyone touching it when it fell? A I don't know. Q Did anyone get hurt? A No. Q And the janitor came and fixed the glass that	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A To the left. Q If you're coming into the classroom? A Yeah, to the left. Q So there's another window there? A Uh-huh, yeah. Q And how is it cracked? A Like, it looks like someone threw a rock at it. It's only on the corner. Q The bottom corner, the top corner? A The top left corner. Q Is it pretty high up; can you reach it? A Yeah. Q You can reach it? A Yeah. Q How MS. WELCH: Can I just ask one question? MS. KOURY: Sure. MS. WELCH: Is the window that had the hole the size of a penny the same one that cracked? THE WITNESS: No.
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q When is the last time you saw glass there? A It got covered by the dirt already, so I haven't seen it, for Q Do you know if someone maybe cleaned it up? A Yeah, maybe. Q You don't know? A Yeah, but I don't know. Q Do you know why the glass fell? A No. Q Do you know did you was anything thrown at the glass? A No, I don't know. Q Were there any students around the glass when it fell? A Yeah. Q Was anyone touching it when it fell? A I don't know. Q Did anyone get hurt? A No. Q And the janitor came and fixed the glass that day?	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A To the left. Q If you're coming into the classroom? A Yeah, to the left. Q So there's another window there? A Uh-huh, yeah. Q And how is it cracked? A Like, it looks like someone threw a rock at it. It's only on the corner. Q The bottom corner, the top corner? A The top left corner. Q Is it pretty high up; can you reach it? A Yeah. Q You can reach it? A Yeah. Q How MS. WELCH: Can I just ask one question? MS. KOURY: Sure. MS. WELCH: Is the window that had the hole the size of a penny the same one that cracked? THE WITNESS: No. MS. WELCH: That's a different window?
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	Q When is the last time you saw glass there? A It got covered by the dirt already, so I haven't seen it, for Q Do you know if someone maybe cleaned it up? A Yeah, maybe. Q You don't know? A Yeah, but I don't know. Q Do you know why the glass fell? A No. Q Do you know did you was anything thrown at the glass? A No, I don't know. Q Were there any students around the glass when it fell? A Yeah. Q Was anyone touching it when it fell? A I don't know. Q Did anyone get hurt? A No. Q And the janitor came and fixed the glass that day? A Yeah.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	A To the left. Q If you're coming into the classroom? A Yeah, to the left. Q So there's another window there? A Uh-huh, yeah. Q And how is it cracked? A Like, it looks like someone threw a rock at it. It's only on the corner. Q The bottom corner, the top corner? A The top left corner. Q Is it pretty high up; can you reach it? A Yeah. Q You can reach it? A Yeah. Q How MS. WELCH: Can I just ask one question? MS. KOURY: Sure. MS. WELCH: Is the window that had the hole the size of a penny the same one that cracked? THE WITNESS: No. MS. WELCH: That's a different window.
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q When is the last time you saw glass there? A It got covered by the dirt already, so I haven't seen it, for Q Do you know if someone maybe cleaned it up? A Yeah, maybe. Q You don't know? A Yeah, but I don't know. Q Do you know why the glass fell? A No. Q Do you know did you was anything thrown at the glass? A No, I don't know. Q Were there any students around the glass when it fell? A Yeah. Q Was anyone touching it when it fell? A I don't know. Q Did anyone get hurt? A No. Q And the janitor came and fixed the glass that day?	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A To the left. Q If you're coming into the classroom? A Yeah, to the left. Q So there's another window there? A Uh-huh, yeah. Q And how is it cracked? A Like, it looks like someone threw a rock at it. It's only on the corner. Q The bottom corner, the top corner? A The top left corner. Q Is it pretty high up; can you reach it? A Yeah. Q You can reach it? A Yeah. Q How MS. WELCH: Can I just ask one question? MS. KOURY: Sure. MS. WELCH: Is the window that had the hole the size of a penny the same one that cracked? THE WITNESS: No. MS. WELCH: That's a different window?

Page 206 Page 208 O Does the window start at the floor? 1 you might be unsure as well. 1 2 A No, it starts, like, three feet on the --MS. KOURY: I was not sure. Thank you. 2 3 O Above the floor? Q Let's talk about the window with the hole in 3 A Above the floor. 4 it. You said that's the window that is on the door 4 O And how high does it go? Can you touch the top 5 5 itself ---6 of the window? 6 A Yeah. A Yeah. It's like 12 inches high. 7 O -- the door to your classroom; there's a hole 7 Q Okay. And there's a crack that goes across it? 8 the size of a penny; correct? 8 9 9 A Yes. O How thick is the crack? Is it a thin crack or 10 O That did not crash? 10 is it a thick crack? 11 A Yeah. 11 12 A A thin crack. Q It did? 12 Q Is the crack still there? 13 A That one did, it fell. 13 A Yeah. 14 Q It fell. Okay. The window on the door fell? 14 O Do you know if anyone's complained about it? 15 15 A Um-hmm. A No. I don't. Q And that's when the janitor came and cleaned it 16 16 O Do you -- have you complained about it? 17 17 up? 18 18 A Yes. Q Do you know if the janitor is going to fix it? 19 Q Okay, so we've got that. 19 MS. WELCH: Objection. Calls for speculation. 20 Then there's another window to the left of 20 THE WITNESS: I think they're going to wait 21 that: right? 21 22 until it falls. 22 A Yeah. BY MS. KOURY: 23 Q And it has a crack in the corner, the top 23 O Why do you think that? 24 24 corner? A They always wait for that. 25 A Yeah. 25 Page 209 Page 207 O What do you mean "always"? Q Did you see how the crack came to be? 1 1 A Yeah, every time a window falls. 2 A No. it was on the weekend. 2 O How many times have you seen a window fall? 3 Q Do you remember when the crack happened? 3 A About five times. 4 4 A No. Q You've seen a window fall five times? 5 Q Do you know if it was after Christmas break? 5 A (No audible response.) 6 A Yes, it was after Christmas break. 6 MS. WELCH: Objection. Asked and answered. 7 O Do you know if it was after spring break? 7 BY MS. KOURY: 8 A Yeah, it was after spring break. 8 O Other than the window we just discussed, the 9 O When was your spring break? 9 one with the penny [sic] that fell, what other windows 10 A It was in April. 10 did you see that fell? 11 O In April? 11 A My arts class. 12 A Yeah, it happened after April. 12 This year? Q Did it happen in May? 13 13 14 A Yeah. 14 A Yeah. O The window fell? 15 O So it was within this past month --15 A Um-hmm. 16 A Yeah. 16 Q Which window? 17 O -- May? 17 A The one in the door. And then --And how big is the crack? How long is the 18 18 Q Do you know why it fell? 19 19 crack? A Why? No. A It almost covers the whole half of the --20 20 O Did anybody throw anything at the window? 21 O Of the window? 21 A Yeah, I think so. 22 A Of the window. 22 23 Why do you think so? Q How big is the window? Is the window as tall 23 A Because - well, it was, like, on the weekend, 24 as you are? 24 and the Monday that we went to that class, there was a 25 A No. 25

- Q Let's talk about this one for a second. Did 1 you see the janitor go to the drama room and fix the 2
- 3 window?
- A Yes. 4
- O Did you see him pick up the glass? 5
- A Yes. 6
- O Do you know if he came right after the glass 7
- was broken? 8
- 9 A Yeah.
- O How do you know? 10
- A We saw him right there. We asked the teacher 11 when it fell, and she said, "A few minutes ago."
- O Other than this drama class, is there another 13 window that fell --14
- 15 A Yeah.
- O -- that we haven't talked about? 16
- A Um-hmm. 17
- Q Which window? 18
- A Right in front of it; it's P2. 19
- O What happened? 20
- A Someone hit it with the soccer ball, and the 21
- glass is still there. 22
- Q And what? 23
- A The glass is still there on the ground. 24
- O What do you mean it's still there? Is it still 25

- O So is it fixed now?
  - A Yeah, but the glass is still there.
- 3 O There's broken glass?
- 4 A Yeah.

2

5

7

8

12

17

19

24

1

2

6

11

- O Where is the broken glass?
- 6 A In the ground.
  - Q Ground where?
  - A In the ground where the window fell.
- 9 O Is that the ground outside or the ground in the
- 10 classroom?
- A Yeah, outside. 11
  - Q What does the ground look like? Is it dirt?
- 13 A No. it's blacktop.
- O Blacktop. And there's broken glass there 14
- still? 15
- 16 A Yeah.
  - O How do you know?
- A Because we always play there. 18
  - O Did you ever tell anyone?
- A Yeah, they always said not to play there 20
- because there's glass, but there's nowhere else to play. 21
- Q Who tells you not to play there? 22
- 23 A The PE teacher.
  - O Do you know why the PE teacher hasn't or do
- you know why the glass is still there? 25

Page 215

- there today? 1
- A Yeah, on the ground, yeah. 2
- O Where is -- the soccer ball hit the window? 3
- 4
- O And the window broke? 5
- A Yeah. 6
- 7 O Is this P2 a classroom?
- 8 A Yeah.
- 9 O Were you there when it broke?
- 10 A Yeah.
- O Did you see it? 11
- 12 A Yeah.
- Q What happened after it broke? 13
- A Nothing. The kids just ran. 14
- O Was it during recess? 15
- A Yeah, it was during recess, and --16
- Q Do you know if the janitor fixed it? 17
- A No. 18
- Q You don't know? 19
- 20 A No.
- O When did this happen? 21
- A It happened a long time ago. It was in the 22
- 23 beginning of the year.
- Q Is there a window now in that room? 24
- 25 A Yeah.

- A No.
- O Did the PE teacher say why it was still there?
- 3
- O Other than -- has anyone gotten hurt from this 4
- glass, the one near P2, the broken glass? 5
  - A I don't know.
- 7 O Do you know of anyone getting hurt?
- 8 A No.
- 9 O Do you know if the janitor knows that there's
- broken glass there? 10
  - A Yes.
- O How do you know he knows or she knows? 12
- A I've seen them there: when he was putting back 13
- the window, it was there. 14
- 15 O Did you ever ask him why he hasn't picked up
- the broken glass? 16
- A No. 17
- O Other than the windows we've talked about, are 18
- there any other windows that are broken that you know 19 20
- about? 21

- A No.
- Q And you were telling me about the cracked 22
- window in your language arts classroom? 23
- 24 A Yeah.
  - O And is it still cracked?

	Page 218		Page 220
1	A No.	1	Q Did you have to do anything besides watch the
2	Q When was it fixed?	2	movie?
3	A You mean the one	3	A No.
4	Q The one	4	Q Did you write anything about the movie?
5	A next to the door?	5	A No.
6	Q Yeah.	6	Q Did she tell you to write anything about the
7	A Yeah, it's still there.	7 8	movie? A No.
8	Q It's still there. Do you know if there's any plans to fix it?	9	Q Other than "Tarzan," what other movies have you
9 10	A No.	10	seen in this class?
11	MS. WELCH: Objection. Calls for speculation.	11	A I think it was "Chicken Run."
12	BY MS. KOURY:	12	Q "Chicken"?
13	Q Have you ever asked your teacher about it?	13	A "Chicken Run."
14	A No.	14	MS. WELCH: "Chicken Run."
15	Q Have you ever asked the janitor about it?	15	BY MS. KOURY:
16	A No.	16 17	Q Did she say why you were watching a movie in this class when you were watching movies?
17 18	Q Anything else about your language arts class that bothers you?	18	A No.
19	A No.	19	Q Did you ever ask why?
20	Q The classroom itself?	20	À No.
21	À No.	21	Q Did anyone ever complain about watching movies
22	Q Did you miss any classes for your language arts	22	in this class?
23	class? In other words, were you ever absent from it?	23	A No.
24	A I don't think so.	24	Q Did you ever tell your parents that you were
25	Q Ever late?	25	watching movies in this class?
ĺ			
1 2	Page 219  A No.  Q You said that this was your worst class. And	1 2	Page 221  A Yeah.  Q Did they get upset?
1 2 3	A No.		A Yeah. Q Did they get upset? A I don't know.
2 3 4	A No.  Q You said that this was your worst class. And is	2 3 4	<ul><li>A Yeah.</li><li>Q Did they get upset?</li><li>A I don't know.</li><li>Q Do you know if they complained about it?</li></ul>
2 3 4 5	A No.  Q You said that this was your worst class. And is that no?  A No.	2 3 4 5	<ul> <li>A Yeah.</li> <li>Q Did they get upset?</li> <li>A I don't know.</li> <li>Q Do you know if they complained about it?</li> <li>A I don't know.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6	A No. Q You said that this was your worst class. And is that no? A No. Q Why don't you think she's a good teacher?	2 3 4 5 6	<ul> <li>A Yeah.</li> <li>Q Did they get upset?</li> <li>A I don't know.</li> <li>Q Do you know if they complained about it?</li> <li>A I don't know.</li> <li>Q Other than "Chicken Run" and "Tarzan," what</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7	A No. Q You said that this was your worst class. And is that no? Is that no? A No. Q Why don't you think she's a good teacher? A She never gives us any work, never lets us do	2 3 4 5 6 7	A Yeah. Q Did they get upset? A I don't know. Q Do you know if they complained about it? A I don't know. Q Other than "Chicken Run" and "Tarzan," what other movies have you seen in this class?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	A No. Q You said that this was your worst class. And is that no? A No. Q Why don't you think she's a good teacher? A She never gives us any work, never lets us do anything.	2 3 4 5 6	A Yeah. Q Did they get upset? A I don't know. Q Do you know if they complained about it? A I don't know. Q Other than "Chicken Run" and "Tarzan," what other movies have you seen in this class? A A Malcolm X movie.
2 3 4 5 6 7	A No. Q You said that this was your worst class. And is that no? Is that no? A No. Q Why don't you think she's a good teacher? A She never gives us any work, never lets us do	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	A Yeah. Q Did they get upset? A I don't know. Q Do you know if they complained about it? A I don't know. Q Other than "Chicken Run" and "Tarzan," what other movies have you seen in this class?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A No. Q You said that this was your worst class. And is that no? A No. Q Why don't you think she's a good teacher? A She never gives us any work, never lets us do anything. Q What do you mean she doesn't give you any work?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A Yeah. Q Did they get upset? A I don't know. Q Do you know if they complained about it? A I don't know. Q Other than "Chicken Run" and "Tarzan," what other movies have you seen in this class? A A Malcolm X movie. Q Do you know why you saw this movie in class? A Yeah, because we were reading the story about the segregation in this house.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A No. Q You said that this was your worst class. And is —- do you think she's a good teacher? Is that no? A No. Q Why don't you think she's a good teacher? A She never gives us any work, never lets us do anything. Q What do you mean she doesn't give you any work? A Sometimes she doesn't have anything to give us, she puts — she puts us a movie. Q What kind of movies?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	A Yeah. Q Did they get upset? A I don't know. Q Do you know if they complained about it? A I don't know. Q Other than "Chicken Run" and "Tarzan," what other movies have you seen in this class? A A Malcolm X movie. Q Do you know why you saw this movie in class? A Yeah, because we were reading the story about the segregation in this house. Q Did you have to write anything about the movie?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A No. Q You said that this was your worst class. And is —- do you think she's a good teacher? Is that no? A No. Q Why don't you think she's a good teacher? A She never gives us any work, never lets us do anything. Q What do you mean she doesn't give you any work? A Sometimes she doesn't have anything to give us, she puts — she puts us a movie. Q What kind of movies? A Disney movies.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A Yeah. Q Did they get upset? A I don't know. Q Do you know if they complained about it? A I don't know. Q Other than "Chicken Run" and "Tarzan," what other movies have you seen in this class? A A Malcolm X movie. Q Do you know why you saw this movie in class? A Yeah, because we were reading the story about the segregation in this house. Q Did you have to write anything about the movie? A No.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A No. Q You said that this was your worst class. And is that no? Is that no? A No. Q Why don't you think she's a good teacher? A She never gives us any work, never lets us do anything. Q What do you mean she doesn't give you any work? A Sometimes she doesn't have anything to give us, she puts — she puts us a movie. Q What kind of movies? A Disney movies. Q How many movies have you seen in the class?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A Yeah. Q Did they get upset? A I don't know. Q Do you know if they complained about it? A I don't know. Q Other than "Chicken Run" and "Tarzan," what other movies have you seen in this class? A A Malcolm X movie. Q Do you know why you saw this movie in class? A Yeah, because we were reading the story about the segregation in this house. Q Did you have to write anything about the movie? A No. Q Other than "Tarzan," "Chicken Run" and Malcolm
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A No. Q You said that this was your worst class. And is — do you think she's a good teacher? Is that no? A No. Q Why don't you think she's a good teacher? A She never gives us any work, never lets us do anything. Q What do you mean she doesn't give you any work? A Sometimes she doesn't have anything to give us, she puts — she puts us a movie. Q What kind of movies? A Disney movies. Q How many movies have you seen in the class? A About seven, eight movies.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A Yeah. Q Did they get upset? A I don't know. Q Do you know if they complained about it? A I don't know. Q Other than "Chicken Run" and "Tarzan," what other movies have you seen in this class? A A Malcolm X movie. Q Do you know why you saw this movie in class? A Yeah, because we were reading the story about the segregation in this house. Q Did you have to write anything about the movie? A No. Q Other than "Tarzan," "Chicken Run" and Malcolm X, any other movies?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A No. Q You said that this was your worst class. And is — do you think she's a good teacher? Is that no? A No. Q Why don't you think she's a good teacher? A She never gives us any work, never lets us do anything. Q What do you mean she doesn't give you any work? A Sometimes she doesn't have anything to give us, she puts — she puts us a movie. Q What kind of movies? A Disney movies. Q How many movies have you seen in the class? A About seven, eight movies. Q Seven or eight movies.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A Yeah. Q Did they get upset? A I don't know. Q Do you know if they complained about it? A I don't know. Q Other than "Chicken Run" and "Tarzan," what other movies have you seen in this class? A A Malcolm X movie. Q Do you know why you saw this movie in class? A Yeah, because we were reading the story about the segregation in this house. Q Did you have to write anything about the movie? A No. Q Other than "Tarzan," "Chicken Run" and Malcolm X, any other movies? A Yeah, and there's movies about the freedom in
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A No. Q You said that this was your worst class. And is — do you think she's a good teacher? Is that no? A No. Q Why don't you think she's a good teacher? A She never gives us any work, never lets us do anything. Q What do you mean she doesn't give you any work? A Sometimes she doesn't have anything to give us, she puts — she puts us a movie. Q What kind of movies? A Disney movies. Q How many movies have you seen in the class? A About seven, eight movies.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A Yeah. Q Did they get upset? A I don't know. Q Do you know if they complained about it? A I don't know. Q Other than "Chicken Run" and "Tarzan," what other movies have you seen in this class? A A Malcolm X movie. Q Do you know why you saw this movie in class? A Yeah, because we were reading the story about the segregation in this house. Q Did you have to write anything about the movie? A No. Q Other than "Tarzan," "Chicken Run" and Malcolm X, any other movies?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A No. Q You said that this was your worst class. And is ——do you think she's a good teacher? Is that no? A No. Q Why don't you think she's a good teacher? A She never gives us any work, never lets us do anything. Q What do you mean she doesn't give you any work? A Sometimes she doesn't have anything to give us, she puts — she puts us a movie. Q What kind of movies? A Disney movies. Q How many movies have you seen in the class? A About seven, eight movies. Q Seven or eight movies. When was the last time you saw a movie in this class? A Two weeks ago.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A Yeah. Q Did they get upset? A I don't know. Q Do you know if they complained about it? A I don't know. Q Other than "Chicken Run" and "Tarzan," what other movies have you seen in this class? A A Malcolm X movie. Q Do you know why you saw this movie in class? A Yeah, because we were reading the story about the segregation in this house. Q Did you have to write anything about the movie? A No. Q Other than "Tarzan," "Chicken Run" and Malcolm X, any other movies? A Yeah, and there's movies about the freedom in the United States. We watched like five of those. Q Freedom in the United States? A Yeah, with the African-Americans.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A No. Q You said that this was your worst class. And is that no? Is that no? A No. Q Why don't you think she's a good teacher? A She never gives us any work, never lets us do anything. Q What do you mean she doesn't give you any work? A Sometimes she doesn't have anything to give us, she puts she puts us a movie. Q What kind of movies? A Disney movies. Q How many movies have you seen in the class? A About seven, eight movies. Q Seven or eight movies. When was the last time you saw a movie in this class? A Two weeks ago. Q What movie was it?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A Yeah. Q Did they get upset? A I don't know. Q Do you know if they complained about it? A I don't know. Q Other than "Chicken Run" and "Tarzan," what other movies have you seen in this class? A A Malcolm X movie. Q Do you know why you saw this movie in class? A Yeah, because we were reading the story about the segregation in this house. Q Did you have to write anything about the movie? A No. Q Other than "Tarzan," "Chicken Run" and Malcolm X, any other movies? A Yeah, and there's movies about the freedom in the United States. We watched like five of those. Q Freedom in the United States? A Yeah, with the African-Americans. MS. WELCH: "March to Freedom"?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A No. Q You said that this was your worst class. And is that no? Is that no? A No. Q Why don't you think she's a good teacher? A She never gives us any work, never lets us do anything. Q What do you mean she doesn't give you any work? A Sometimes she doesn't have anything to give us, she puts — she puts us a movie. Q What kind of movies? A Disney movies. Q How many movies have you seen in the class? A About seven, eight movies. Q Seven or eight movies. When was the last time you saw a movie in this class? A Two weeks ago. Q What movie was it? A "Tarzan."	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A Yeah. Q Did they get upset? A I don't know. Q Do you know if they complained about it? A I don't know. Q Other than "Chicken Run" and "Tarzan," what other movies have you seen in this class? A A Malcolm X movie. Q Do you know why you saw this movie in class? A Yeah, because we were reading the story about the segregation in this house. Q Did you have to write anything about the movie? A No. Q Other than "Tarzan," "Chicken Run" and Malcolm X, any other movies? A Yeah, and there's movies about the freedom in the United States. We watched like five of those. Q Freedom in the United States? A Yeah, with the African-Americans. MS. WELCH: "March to Freedom."
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A No. Q You said that this was your worst class. And is that no? A No. Q Why don't you think she's a good teacher? A She never gives us any work, never lets us do anything. Q What do you mean she doesn't give you any work? A Sometimes she doesn't have anything to give us, she puts — she puts us a movie. Q What kind of movies? A Disney movies. Q How many movies have you seen in the class? A About seven, eight movies. Q Seven or eight movies. When was the last time you saw a movie in this class? A Two weeks ago. Q What movie was it? A "Tarzan." Q Do you know why —	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A Yeah. Q Did they get upset? A I don't know. Q Do you know if they complained about it? A I don't know. Q Other than "Chicken Run" and "Tarzan," what other movies have you seen in this class? A A Malcolm X movie. Q Do you know why you saw this movie in class? A Yeah, because we were reading the story about the segregation in this house. Q Did you have to write anything about the movie? A No. Q Other than "Tarzan," "Chicken Run" and Malcolm X, any other movies? A Yeah, and there's movies about the freedom in the United States. We watched like five of those. Q Freedom in the United States? A Yeah, with the African-Americans. MS. WELCH: "March to Freedom." Thanks.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A No. Q You said that this was your worst class. And is that no? A No. Q Why don't you think she's a good teacher? A She never gives us any work, never lets us do anything. Q What do you mean she doesn't give you any work? A Sometimes she doesn't have anything to give us, she puts — she puts us a movie. Q What kind of movies? A Disney movies. Q How many movies have you seen in the class? A About seven, eight movies. Q Seven or eight movies. When was the last time you saw a movie in this class? A Two weeks ago. Q What movie was it? A "Tarzan." Q Do you know why — A Why?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A Yeah. Q Did they get upset? A I don't know. Q Do you know if they complained about it? A I don't know. Q Other than "Chicken Run" and "Tarzan," what other movies have you seen in this class? A A Malcolm X movie. Q Do you know why you saw this movie in class? A Yeah, because we were reading the story about the segregation in this house. Q Did you have to write anything about the movie? A No. Q Other than "Tarzan," "Chicken Run" and Malcolm X, any other movies? A Yeah, and there's movies about the freedom in the United States. We watched like five of those. Q Freedom in the United States? A Yeah, with the African-Americans. MS. WELCH: "March to Freedom"? THE WITNESS: Yeah, "March to Freedom." Thanks. BY MS. KOURY:
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	A No. Q You said that this was your worst class. And is — do you think she's a good teacher? Is that no? A No. Q Why don't you think she's a good teacher? A She never gives us any work, never lets us do anything. Q What do you mean she doesn't give you any work? A Sometimes she doesn't have anything to give us, she puts — she puts us a movie. Q What kind of movies? A Disney movies. Q How many movies have you seen in the class? A About seven, eight movies. Q Seven or eight movies. When was the last time you saw a movie in this class? A Two weeks ago. Q What movie was it? A "Tarzan." Q Do you know why — A Why? Q — you saw this movie?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	A Yeah. Q Did they get upset? A I don't know. Q Do you know if they complained about it? A I don't know. Q Other than "Chicken Run" and "Tarzan," what other movies have you seen in this class? A A Malcolm X movie. Q Do you know why you saw this movie in class? A Yeah, because we were reading the story about the segregation in this house. Q Did you have to write anything about the movie? A No. Q Other than "Tarzan," "Chicken Run" and Malcolm X, any other movies? A Yeah, and there's movies about the freedom in the United States. We watched like five of those. Q Freedom in the United States? A Yeah, with the African-Americans. MS. WELCH: "March to Freedom"? THE WITNESS: Yeah, "March to Freedom." Thanks. BY MS. KOURY: Q Do you know why you watched those movies?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A No. Q You said that this was your worst class. And is that no? A No. Q Why don't you think she's a good teacher? A She never gives us any work, never lets us do anything. Q What do you mean she doesn't give you any work? A Sometimes she doesn't have anything to give us, she puts — she puts us a movie. Q What kind of movies? A Disney movies. Q How many movies have you seen in the class? A About seven, eight movies. Q Seven or eight movies. When was the last time you saw a movie in this class? A Two weeks ago. Q What movie was it? A "Tarzan." Q Do you know why — A Why?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A Yeah. Q Did they get upset? A I don't know. Q Do you know if they complained about it? A I don't know. Q Other than "Chicken Run" and "Tarzan," what other movies have you seen in this class? A A Malcolm X movie. Q Do you know why you saw this movie in class? A Yeah, because we were reading the story about the segregation in this house. Q Did you have to write anything about the movie? A No. Q Other than "Tarzan," "Chicken Run" and Malcolm X, any other movies? A Yeah, and there's movies about the freedom in the United States. We watched like five of those. Q Freedom in the United States? A Yeah, with the African-Americans. MS. WELCH: "March to Freedom"? THE WITNESS: Yeah, "March to Freedom." Thanks. BY MS. KOURY:

2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 Q Do you know if they were part of any other 11 stories that you were learning? 12 A No. 13 Q You don't know, or they weren't? 14 15 A They weren't. Q Can you remember how many other movies there 16 17 were?

A No, I can't remember any.

A Less than five, yeah, like three, four.

a teacher there last year?

Q Was it more than one?

A More than one, yeah.

O More than two?

A More than two.

O Less than five?

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

A No, she is my world language teacher. 11 Q I thought we were talking about your language 12 your --13 14 A World language. O World language? So this whole time that we've 15 and that class, we've 16 been talking about been talking about world language class? 17 18 A Yeah, I think so. Q That's okay. And is world language in Room 19? 19 20 21 O So world language is a different class from --I'm sorry, that's world history, isn't it? 22

A No, world language. 23 Q Here we go. Okay. 24

25 So we were talking about world language. And

- But you're also taking language arts this year; right? 2 A Yeah. 3 O When you said your worst class was language 4 arts, did you mean your worst class was world language? 5 A Yeah, world language. 6 O Okay. Let's talk about your language arts 7 class now. 8 9 A Okav. 10 Q Who is your teacher in that class? 11 Q Do you like I 12 A Not much. 13 O Do you think she's a good teacher? 14
- A Yeah, but not much. 15 16 O Why not much?
- A Because she's like -- sometimes she's not -- I 17 better explain. Sometimes she doesn't help people. 18 Like, if they're talking, and asking someone for help, 19 she doesn't help them because they're talking, and if, 20 like -- like, this one time, my friend asked her if he 21
- could go to the bathroom, and then after he got back, I 22 asked her if I could go to the bathroom, and she didn't 23 let me go, but she let him go. 24
- O What did she say? 25

- A Yeah.
  - Q You said she doesn't -- does she not allow you to talk in class?
- 4 A No.

3

7

10

21

1

2

7

9

14

16

18

21

23

- 5 Q Do you ever talk in class when you're not 6 supposed to?
  - A No.
- Q Do other students talk in class when they're 8 9 not supposed to?
  - A Yeah.
- 11 O Do people get up out of their seat during class 12 when they're not supposed to?
- A Yeah. 13
- 14 Q What happens?
- 15 A Nothing.
- O Do you ever get out of your seat when you're 16
- not supposed to? 17
- 18 A Sometimes. 19
  - Q Why?
- A To get a drink of water. 20
  - Q But are you supposed to ask permission first?
- 22 A Yeah.
- O Is there anything else about Ms. Crement that 23
- 24 makes her not such a good teacher?
- 25 A No.

Page 227

- A Huh? 1
- 2 O I'm sorry, I didn't mean to cut you off.
- A And I think that I don't like her because 3
- 4 sometimes she's unfair.
- Q Did she say why she didn't let you go to the 5
- 6 bathroom?
- 7 A No.
- 8 O Did you ask her why?
- 9 A Yeah.
- Q What did she say? 10
- A Nothing. 11
- O What did you ask her? 12
- A "Why didn't you let me go to the bathroom?" 13
- 14 And she didn't say nothing.
- Q Did you complain to anyone about not being able 15 16 to use the bathroom?
- A No. My friends. 17
- Q How do you think she's unfair? 18
- A I don't know how to explain it, but I think she 19
- isn't fair because, like, she only lets people go to the 20
- bathroom whenever she feels like it, not when they need
- 21 22 it.
- Q So sometimes when people need to use the 23
- bathroom, she doesn't let them go to the bathroom; is 24
- 25 that what you mean?

- O Do you have a book in this class?
  - A Yes.
- Q Do you have more than one type of book in this 3 4 class?
- 5 A No, only one type.
- O Just one type. What kind of book is it? 6
  - A It's a book with different stories in it.
- 8 O Different stories in it?
  - A Yeah.
- 10 Q Do you have your own book to use in class?
- 11 A No.
- 12 O Do you have to share the book with other
- students in class? 13
  - A Yeah, sometimes.
- O Sometimes? 15
  - A Yeah, when everybody is there, yeah.
- Q How many kids do you have to share with? 17
  - A With one.
- O One other person at a time? 19
- A Yeah. 20
  - O Do you -- are you allowed to take this book
- 22 home?
  - A No.
- O Can you describe to me the condition of this 24
- 25 book?

- A They look new, no writings on it; only some, 1 but not all. 2
- O Only some books have writing? 3
- A Yeah, some books have a few. 4
- Q Where is writing on the books that have 5 writings? 6
- A In the pages. 7
- Q Have you ever had a book or seen a book that 8
- has writing on the text of the pages? 9
- A Yeah. 10

12

- Q Can you describe it to me? 11
  - Do you need a break?
- A No. There was a monkey with his mouth open, 13
- like screaming, and someone drew a penis on his mouth. 14
- O Is it -- was it on the text of the book? 15
- 16
- O So were you not able to read the book? 17
- A Uh-huh. 18
- Q What happened? 19
- A Nothing, I just seen what it said on another 20
- 21 book.
- Q I'm sorry? 22
- A What it said on another book. 23
- Q Did you look at another student's book? 24
- A Yeah. 25

- Q You said that these books look new? 1
- 2 A Yeah, they look new.
- O Do you know if they are new? 3
- Yeah, I think they're new. They're from this 4
- 5 year.

7

- Q How do you know that? 6
  - A They said "2001" on it, so --
- O So do you think that some of the students in 8 your class wrote in the book?
- 9 A Yeah. 10
- Q Did anyone, like 11
- 12 Q -- tell you not to write in the books? 13
- A Yeah. 14
- O She did tell you not to write in books? 15
- A Yeah. 16
- Q Did she also tell you not to tear the pages? 17
- 18
- 19 O No, she didn't tell you?
- A Hm-umm. 20
- Q Did she tell you how else to take care of the 21
- 22 books?

24

- A She just said "Don't write in it," that's it. 23
  - Q Have you seen students write in the book?
- 25 A No.

Page 231

- O Did you tell anybody about that picture on the 1
- 2 book?
- 3 A Yeah.
- Q Who did you tell? 4
- 5 A
- O What did she do? 6
- 7 A Nothing.
- O Did she say anything? 8
- 9 A No.
- O Other than that one book that you were 10
- describing to me that had a picture on top of the text, 11
- have there been any other books that you've used or seen
- in this class that have writing on the text of the book? 13
- A Yeah. 14
- O Can you describe that to me? 15
- A On the very back page, it talked about gangs. 16
- Q But is that on the text of the book? Do you 17
- understand what I mean by "text"? 18
- A Yeah, like in the stories; right? 19
- 20 O Yes.
- A Like in the back, it has about the author and 21
- everything, and right there. 22
- 23 O Other than that, has there been any other
- 24 writing on the text?
- A No. 25

- Q Do you know why you have to share books in class, this book, this language arts book?
- A Yeah, because sometimes, like, they -- people 3 leave them inside the desks, and can't find them, and I 4 5 have to share.
  - O So that --
- 7 A Sometimes there are enough, but not all the
- 8 time. 9

6

11

- Q So sometimes if someone leaves a book in a 10 desk --
  - A Yeah.
- 12 O -- you have to share?
- A Yeah, but there are enough for everyone, for 13 14 one class only.
- Q And how often do you use this language arts 15 book? 16
- A We only started using it like three weeks ago. 17
- Q What did you use before that? 18
- A Nothing, we only did short stories. 19
- O Where did you get the short stories from? 20
  - A From the books like she has, that she bought.
- Q How do you know she bought them? 22
- A She told us. 23
- O What did she say? 24
- A That -- to take care of those books, "Those are 25

- 1 the only poem books we have, short-story books."
- 2 Q Did she say she bought them?
  - A Yeah.

3

12

- Q So before you got the language arts book, you used other books that had poems in them?
- 6 A Yeah.
- Q Are they soft? Are they soft books? In other words, are the covers soft or are they hard?
- 9 A Yeah, soft.
- Q Did you have your own books with the poems inside, or the soft books, to use in class?
  - A My own books? No.
- 13 Q Did you have to share with other students, the books?
- 15 A Yeah.
- 16 Q How --
- 17 A We have to wait for our turn, because there are
- only -- there are like only ten books that she has, with poems.
- Q What did you use them for?
- 21 A To get ideas, to make our poems.
- Q So you use these books, these softcover books,
- 23 just to get ideas to write poems yourself?
- 24 A Yeah.
- 25 O Other than those books, did you use any other

- 1 Q Did she use the chalkboard?
- 2 A No.

3

5

- Q Did she use an overhead projector?
- 4 A Yeah
  - Q What would she do with the overhead projector?
- A She would put the story right -- like -- the
- 7 story, for the poem that we have to read, and she read
- 8 it to us, and then -- and then she -- because some of
- 9 them, she typed them, and you have to see what -- if
- 10 they have mistakes or something; you have to edit it,
- 11 check it. That's what she used it for. And also to
- 12 write the homework in.
- Q She would put the short stories on the overhead projector?
- 15 A Yeah.
- 16 Q And you would either edit them or read them?
  - A Yeah.
- 18 Q And what kind of homework did you get in this
- 19 class?

17

21

- 20 A To do the short stories.
  - Q To write short stories?
- 22 A Yeah.
- 23 Q What else?
- 24 A Whatever we were doing in class, that we didn't
- 25 finish, that's what we would have to do.

Page 235

- 1 types of books before you got this new language arts
- 2 book?
- 3 A No.
- 4 Q Before you got the language arts book to use in
- 5 class, you said you would write poems in class?
- 6 A Yeah.
- 7 Q What else did you do besides write poems?
- 8 A Scary stories, short stories.
- 9 Q Did you write these scary stories?
- 10 A Yeah.
- 11 Q Did you write short stories?
- 12 A Yes.
- 13 Q What else?
- 14 A I think that's all I did.
- 15 Q Did you read any stories in class before you
- 16 got these language arts books?
- 17 A No.
- 18 Q Did she pass out any handouts?
- 19 A Yeah, she used to pass out handouts.
- Q What were the handouts?
- 21 A Stories.
- 22 O So you'd read the stories from the handouts?
- 23 A Yeah.
- Q Any other types of handouts?
- 25 A No.

- 1 Q What would you be doing in class that you 2 wouldn't finish?
- 3 A Maybe like -- whatever we didn't finish --
- 4 like, we didn't have much time to finish, because
- 5 sometimes we started to do something, like almost at the
- 6 end of the period.
- 7 Q Like answering -- would you be doing the
- 8 stories from the overhead projector?
- 9 A Yeah, the stories.
- 10 Q How would you finish that at home?
- 11 A Well, we take the sheet that she gives us and
- 12 bring that back the next day.
  - Q Would you continue to read it at home?
- 14 A Yeah.

13

- 15 Q Would you have to answer any questions at home?
  - A No.
- 17 Q Would you have to do any writing at home?
- 18 A No
- 19 Q How would you write the short stories? Would
- 20 you handwrite them or would you have to type them on the
- 21 computer?
- 22 A Handwrite them.
- 23 Q Was that turned back in to her to grade?
- 24 A Yes.
- Q Did you ever see it after she graded it?

Page 238 Page 240 1 O Have you ever asked to take it home? A No. 2 A No. Q How do you know she graded it, then? 3 O Do you want to take it home? A Because that's what we used it for, see how 4 well we were doing. 5 O Do you know if anyone else in your class has Q How do you know that? asked to take it home? A She told us. 6 A Yeah. O Did you ever review the short stories, after 7 8 O Who? you finished them, with her? 9 A My friends, because they didn't have -- they A No, we had to make two copies, one for her and didn't have the paper that she gave to us, and it was 10 one for us to keep. from the book, the copy, and she didn't have no more Q Where did you keep your copy? 11 12 copies, and she had to -- you had to go make some more, A In our folder, inside the class. but --13 O What else was in your folder? A Only my -- the work that I had done this year. 14 Q Did he --A Huh? O In that class? 15 16 Q Did the student get the copies? A Um-hmm. A Yeah, but he couldn't take the book home. 17 O Did you have warmups in this class? Q So you wanted to take the book home because he 18 O No. Do you have tests in this class? 19 didn't have copies? 20 A Yeah. A Yes. 21 Q But then he got copies? Q How many tests have you had? A Yeah, because he couldn't take the book home. 22 A We had a lot this year. I don't know how many. O Right. So she makes copies of the book for you 23 Q How do you study for the test? Do you study at 24 to take home? home? A Yeah. 25 A Yeah. Page 239 Page 241 Q How do you know the copies are from the book? 1 Q How do you study at home for them? A Like -- and then you have to see, like -- if A Because when we see the book, they're in there. 2 Inside -- when we're in there during class, she tells us 3 you don't know a word that you might use, you have to see how it's spelled, how it's spelled and everything, 4 to open the books to some page, and then we read the 5 story, and then she gives us the same story on another and review the other short stories that you've done. Q The short stories from the handouts? 6 paper. A Yeah. 7 O Before you got this book, you were telling me how you had other books in the class that you used to 8 Q And you keep those handouts; right? find ideas, softback books --Q How do you know what words to study? 10 A Yeah.

1 2

3

5

6

7

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18 19

20

21

22

23

24

25

8

9

10

A She gives us some words that we could study. 11

O So she puts them on the overhead projector? 12

A No, she gives us a paper. 13

14 O Like a handout?

A Yeah, like a handout. 15

O Have you had any research projects? 16

17 A No.

18 O And the book that you said you got about three

19 weeks ago, do you know why you got this book three weeks

20 ago?

A No. 21

22 Q You said you can't take it home?

23

24 Q Do you know why you can't take it home?

25 A No.

Q -- with poems inside? 11

Did you use these books only in class? 12

A Yeah, only in class. 13

O Did you ever want to use a book but you were 14

15 unable to?

16

19

21

A Yeah.

O Was that because another student was using it? 17

18 A Yeah.

Q Did you get to use it after the other student

20 was finished?

A Yes.

22 O Your language arts class, do you know what room

23 it's in?

A Yeah. 24

25 Q What room?

Page 242 Page 244 A Room 19. 1 A Yeah, she helps other students. 1 2 2 O And that's the same class as your --O And you said she's fun. What do you mean she's 3 A World language class. 3 fun? How is she fun? Q Okay. Which we've already discussed? A Makes jokes during class. 4 4 5 5 O Do you know if Ms. Gaffney taught at the school A Yeah. 6 THE REPORTER: May we go off for a second? 6 last year? 7 7 A Yeah, she did. MS. KOURY: Sure. 8 8 Q Do you know if she taught at the school the (Recess.) year before? 9 9 BY MS. KOURY: 10 A Yeah. 10 O We were talking about your language arts class. Did you miss any classes for this -- were you absent 11 O How about when you were in the fourth grade, do 11 you know if she was a teacher there? from this class at all? 12 12 13 A Yeah, I was absent like one or two times. 13 A Yes. O She was? Q Have you ever been late for this class? 14 14 15 A Yeah. 15 A Yes. 16 Q How many times? 16 Q And she's your teacher now. And you said she helps you a lot. What do you mean by that? 17 A Three: three times. 17 O Why were you late for it? 18 18 A Every time I have a question, she answers it. 19 19 A Because I was in PE, running. She's patient. 20 O And what happened? 20 O Does she help other students too? 21 A And time passed by very fast, and I didn't 21 A Yeah. notice when my class already went in. 22 Q Do you always feel like you get her attention 22 23 when you need it? 23 O Did you get in trouble for being late? A Yes. 24 A No. 24 25 25 O Do you have a book in this class? O How about missing this class, why did you miss Page 243 Page 245 it? A Yes. 1 1 2 A One time that I didn't go to school because I 2 Q Do you have more than one type of book in this 3 class? 3 was sick. Q How about the other time? 4 4 A Yes. 5 5 A The other time? I thought it was -- we weren't Q How many types of books do you have? 6 going to have school, and we did have school. 6 A Two. 7 Q What about your reading class; who teaches that 7 Q Can you describe them, like what colors they 8 are or the names? 8 class this year? 9 A Okay. One is the -- it's purple, and I don't 9 A Ms. Gaffney. 10 know the names. 10 O Has she taught that class the whole year? 11 O What about the other one? 11 A Yes. A The other one is purple and black. 12 O Is she a good teacher? 12 A Yeah, she's a good teacher. 13 O Purple and --13 14 A Black. 14 Q Why do you think she's a good teacher? 15 15 A Because she's good at explaining things. She's O Black. A And it's a "Writer's Workshop." 16 16 really fun, and helps people a lot. That's all. 17 Q What do you mean "she's good at explaining 17 "Writer's Workshop"? 18 18 A Yeah, something like that. things"? 19 A Yeah, like if you don't understand something, 19 Q Let's talk about the "Writer's Workshop" book. 20 What kind of book is it? 20 she makes it easy for you to understand it. Q How does she do that? 21 21 A It's where -- it teaches you how to do, like, 22 22 letters: friendly letters, business letters, all kinds A I don't know. 23 23 O Does she help you after school? of letters; how to make a perfect story, stuff like 24 A To me? No. 24 that. 25 Q Other students? 25 Q Do you have your own book to use in class, of

	Page 250		Page 252
1	A Yeah.	1	Q In class?
2	Q How?	2	A Yeah, in class.
3	A People write on it.	3	Q Did he say it in front of everyone else in the
4	Q How do you know that?	4	class?
5	A Who else would write on it? No teacher would	5	A No, everybody else is still memorizing it.
6	write on the book.	6	Q So is it just the teacher that calls you up in
7	Q Does Ms. Gaffney tell you how to take care of	7	class?
8	your books?	8	A Yes.
9	A Yeah.	9	Q Ms. Gaffney?
10	Q What does she say?	10	A Yes.
11 12	A "Take care of them. Those are the only ones we have."	11	Q And you have to tell her the poem? A Yes.
13	Q Does she say "Don't write in them"?	13	Q Do you use the purple book for anything else?
14	A Yeah.	14	You read the stories and you memorize the poems. Do you
15	Q Does she say "Don't rip out the pages"?	15	use it for anything else?
16	A Yeah.	16	A No.
17	Q Do you think students follow her directions?	17	Q Do you answer questions after you read the
18	A Sometimes.	18	stories?
19	Q Have you seen students writing in it?	19	A Yes.
20	A No.	20	Q Where do you get the questions from?
21	Q Have you seen students ripping them out, the	21	A On the back of the story.
22	pages?	22	Q In the purple book?
23	A No.	23	A Yes.
24	Q Do you see students throwing the books around?	24	Q Do you do that in class?
25	A No.	25	A Yes.
	Page 251		Page 253
1	Q How often do you use these books in class?	1	Q Do you ever have to finish the questions at
2	<ul><li>Q How often do you use these books in class?</li><li>A Every day.</li></ul>	2	Q Do you ever have to finish the questions at home?
2	<ul><li>Q How often do you use these books in class?</li><li>A Every day.</li><li>Q Do you ever get homework from this book?</li></ul>	2	Q Do you ever have to finish the questions at home?  A No.
2 3 4	<ul><li>Q How often do you use these books in class?</li><li>A Every day.</li><li>Q Do you ever get homework from this book?</li><li>A No.</li></ul>	2 3 4	<ul><li>Q Do you ever have to finish the questions at home?</li><li>A No.</li><li>Q What kind of homework do you get homework in</li></ul>
2 3 4 5	<ul><li>Q How often do you use these books in class?</li><li>A Every day.</li><li>Q Do you ever get homework from this book?</li><li>A No.</li><li>MS. KOURY: Could we go off the record for a</li></ul>	2 3 4 5	Q Do you ever have to finish the questions at home? A No. Q What kind of homework do you get homework in this class?
2 3 4 5 6	<ul> <li>Q How often do you use these books in class?</li> <li>A Every day.</li> <li>Q Do you ever get homework from this book?</li> <li>A No.</li> <li>MS. KOURY: Could we go off the record for a quick second.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6	Q Do you ever have to finish the questions at home?  A No. Q What kind of homework do you get homework in this class?  A Only thing is you read every night, 20 minutes.
2 3 4 5 6 7	Q How often do you use these books in class? A Every day. Q Do you ever get homework from this book? A No. MS. KOURY: Could we go off the record for a quick second. (Recess.)	2 3 4 5 6 7	Q Do you ever have to finish the questions at home?  A No. Q What kind of homework do you get homework in this class?  A Only thing is you read every night, 20 minutes. Q What do you read?
2 3 4 5 6	<ul> <li>Q How often do you use these books in class?</li> <li>A Every day.</li> <li>Q Do you ever get homework from this book?</li> <li>A No.</li> <li>MS. KOURY: Could we go off the record for a quick second.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6	Q Do you ever have to finish the questions at home?  A No. Q What kind of homework do you get homework in this class?  A Only thing is you read every night, 20 minutes. Q What do you read?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q How often do you use these books in class? A Every day. Q Do you ever get homework from this book? A No. MS. KOURY: Could we go off the record for a quick second. (Recess.) BY MS. KOURY:	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q Do you ever have to finish the questions at home?  A No. Q What kind of homework do you get homework in this class?  A Only thing is you read every night, 20 minutes. Q What do you read? A Any book, your own choice.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q How often do you use these books in class? A Every day. Q Do you ever get homework from this book? A No. MS. KOURY: Could we go off the record for a quick second. (Recess.) BY MS. KOURY: Q You were talking about your purple book in your	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q Do you ever have to finish the questions at home?  A No. Q What kind of homework do you get homework in this class?  A Only thing is you read every night, 20 minutes. Q What do you read? A Any book, your own choice. Q Do you have tests in this class?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q How often do you use these books in class? A Every day. Q Do you ever get homework from this book? A No. MS. KOURY: Could we go off the record for a quick second. (Recess.) BY MS. KOURY: Q You were talking about your purple book in your reading class, and you said you don't get homework from it, but you use it every day. How do you use it? A We read a story, then we have to, like,	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q Do you ever have to finish the questions at home?  A No. Q What kind of homework do you get homework in this class?  A Only thing is you read every night, 20 minutes. Q What do you read? A Any book, your own choice. Q Do you have tests in this class? A Yeah, those are the kind of tests that we have. Q The memorizing? A Yeah.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q How often do you use these books in class? A Every day. Q Do you ever get homework from this book? A No. MS. KOURY: Could we go off the record for a quick second. (Recess.) BY MS. KOURY: Q You were talking about your purple book in your reading class, and you said you don't get homework from it, but you use it every day. How do you use it? A We read a story, then we have to, like, perform, and then we have to memorize it, and they test	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q Do you ever have to finish the questions at home?  A No. Q What kind of homework do you get homework in this class?  A Only thing is you read every night, 20 minutes. Q What do you read? A Any book, your own choice. Q Do you have tests in this class? A Yeah, those are the kind of tests that we have. Q The memorizing? A Yeah. Q Any other kinds of tests?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q How often do you use these books in class? A Every day. Q Do you ever get homework from this book? A No. MS. KOURY: Could we go off the record for a quick second. (Recess.) BY MS. KOURY: Q You were talking about your purple book in your reading class, and you said you don't get homework from it, but you use it every day. How do you use it? A We read a story, then we have to, like, perform, and then we have to memorize it, and they test us like that.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q Do you ever have to finish the questions at home?  A No. Q What kind of homework do you get homework in this class?  A Only thing is you read every night, 20 minutes. Q What do you read? A Any book, your own choice. Q Do you have tests in this class? A Yeah, those are the kind of tests that we have. Q The memorizing? A Yeah. Q Any other kinds of tests? A Yeah.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q How often do you use these books in class? A Every day. Q Do you ever get homework from this book? A No. MS. KOURY: Could we go off the record for a quick second. (Recess.) BY MS. KOURY: Q You were talking about your purple book in your reading class, and you said you don't get homework from it, but you use it every day. How do you use it? A We read a story, then we have to, like, perform, and then we have to memorize it, and they test us like that. Q How do they test you?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q Do you ever have to finish the questions at home?  A No. Q What kind of homework do you get homework in this class? A Only thing is you read every night, 20 minutes. Q What do you read? A Any book, your own choice. Q Do you have tests in this class? A Yeah, those are the kind of tests that we have. Q The memorizing? A Yeah. Q Any other kinds of tests? A Yeah. Q What kind?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q How often do you use these books in class? A Every day. Q Do you ever get homework from this book? A No. MS. KOURY: Could we go off the record for a quick second. (Recess.) BY MS. KOURY: Q You were talking about your purple book in your reading class, and you said you don't get homework from it, but you use it every day. How do you use it? A We read a story, then we have to, like, perform, and then we have to memorize it, and they test us like that. Q How do they test you? A Like if you memorize if you memorize all,	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q Do you ever have to finish the questions at home?  A No. Q What kind of homework do you get homework in this class?  A Only thing is you read every night, 20 minutes. Q What do you read? A Any book, your own choice. Q Do you have tests in this class? A Yeah, those are the kind of tests that we have. Q The memorizing? A Yeah. Q Any other kinds of tests? A Yeah. Q What kind? A Spelling tests, sentences.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q How often do you use these books in class? A Every day. Q Do you ever get homework from this book? A No. MS. KOURY: Could we go off the record for a quick second. (Recess.) BY MS. KOURY: Q You were talking about your purple book in your reading class, and you said you don't get homework from it, but you use it every day. How do you use it? A We read a story, then we have to, like, perform, and then we have to memorize it, and they test us like that. Q How do they test you? A Like if you memorize — if you memorize all, you get a "proficient"; if you memorize like half, you	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q Do you ever have to finish the questions at home?  A No. Q What kind of homework do you get homework in this class?  A Only thing is you read every night, 20 minutes. Q What do you read? A Any book, your own choice. Q Do you have tests in this class? A Yeah, those are the kind of tests that we have. Q The memorizing? A Yeah. Q Any other kinds of tests? A Yeah. Q What kind? A Spelling tests, sentences. Q Anything else?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q How often do you use these books in class? A Every day. Q Do you ever get homework from this book? A No. MS. KOURY: Could we go off the record for a quick second. (Recess.) BY MS. KOURY: Q You were talking about your purple book in your reading class, and you said you don't get homework from it, but you use it every day. How do you use it? A We read a story, then we have to, like, perform, and then we have to memorize it, and they test us like that. Q How do they test you? A Like if you memorize if you memorize all, you get a "proficient"; if you memorize like half, you are "developing," and	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q Do you ever have to finish the questions at home?  A No. Q What kind of homework do you get homework in this class?  A Only thing is you read every night, 20 minutes. Q What do you read? A Any book, your own choice. Q Do you have tests in this class? A Yeah, those are the kind of tests that we have. Q The memorizing? A Yeah. Q Any other kinds of tests? A Yeah. Q What kind? A Spelling tests, sentences. Q Anything else? A No.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q How often do you use these books in class? A Every day. Q Do you ever get homework from this book? A No. MS. KOURY: Could we go off the record for a quick second. (Recess.) BY MS. KOURY: Q You were talking about your purple book in your reading class, and you said you don't get homework from it, but you use it every day. How do you use it? A We read a story, then we have to, like, perform, and then we have to memorize it, and they test us like that. Q How do they test you? A Like if you memorize if you memorize all, you get a "proficient"; if you memorize like half, you are "developing," and Q How I'm sorry, I didn't mean to cut you off.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q Do you ever have to finish the questions at home?  A No. Q What kind of homework do you get homework in this class?  A Only thing is you read every night, 20 minutes. Q What do you read? A Any book, your own choice. Q Do you have tests in this class? A Yeah, those are the kind of tests that we have. Q The memorizing? A Yeah. Q Any other kinds of tests? A Yeah. Q What kind? A Spelling tests, sentences. Q Anything else? A No. Q How do you where do you get the words for
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q How often do you use these books in class? A Every day. Q Do you ever get homework from this book? A No. MS. KOURY: Could we go off the record for a quick second. (Recess.) BY MS. KOURY: Q You were talking about your purple book in your reading class, and you said you don't get homework from it, but you use it every day. How do you use it? A We read a story, then we have to, like, perform, and then we have to memorize it, and they test us like that. Q How do they test you? A Like if you memorize — if you memorize all, you get a "proficient"; if you memorize like half, you are "developing," and — Q How — I'm sorry, I didn't mean to cut you off. A And if you memorize only one little paragraph,	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q Do you ever have to finish the questions at home?  A No. Q What kind of homework do you get homework in this class?  A Only thing is you read every night, 20 minutes. Q What do you read? A Any book, your own choice. Q Do you have tests in this class? A Yeah, those are the kind of tests that we have. Q The memorizing? A Yeah. Q Any other kinds of tests? A Yeah. Q What kind? A Spelling tests, sentences. Q Anything else? A No. Q How do you where do you get the words for your spelling tests?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q How often do you use these books in class? A Every day. Q Do you ever get homework from this book? A No. MS. KOURY: Could we go off the record for a quick second. (Recess.) BY MS. KOURY: Q You were talking about your purple book in your reading class, and you said you don't get homework from it, but you use it every day. How do you use it? A We read a story, then we have to, like, perform, and then we have to memorize it, and they test us like that. Q How do they test you? A Like if you memorize if you memorize all, you get a "proficient"; if you memorize like half, you are "developing," and Q How I'm sorry, I didn't mean to cut you off. A And if you memorize only one little paragraph, you only get "beginning."	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q Do you ever have to finish the questions at home?  A No. Q What kind of homework do you get homework in this class? A Only thing is you read every night, 20 minutes. Q What do you read? A Any book, your own choice. Q Do you have tests in this class? A Yeah, those are the kind of tests that we have. Q The memorizing? A Yeah. Q Any other kinds of tests? A Yeah. Q What kind? A Spelling tests, sentences. Q Anything else? A No. Q How do you where do you get the words for your spelling tests? A From the story.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q How often do you use these books in class? A Every day. Q Do you ever get homework from this book? A No. MS. KOURY: Could we go off the record for a quick second. (Recess.) BY MS. KOURY: Q You were talking about your purple book in your reading class, and you said you don't get homework from it, but you use it every day. How do you use it? A We read a story, then we have to, like, perform, and then we have to memorize it, and they test us like that. Q How do they test you? A Like if you memorize if you memorize all, you get a "proficient"; if you memorize like half, you are "developing," and Q How I'm sorry, I didn't mean to cut you off. A And if you memorize only one little paragraph, you only get "beginning." Q How do they test you to tell whether you've	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q Do you ever have to finish the questions at home?  A No. Q What kind of homework do you get homework in this class?  A Only thing is you read every night, 20 minutes. Q What do you read? A Any book, your own choice. Q Do you have tests in this class? A Yeah, those are the kind of tests that we have. Q The memorizing? A Yeah. Q Any other kinds of tests? A Yeah. Q What kind? A Spelling tests, sentences. Q Anything else? A No. Q How do you where do you get the words for your spelling tests? A From the story. Q What stories? The stories in the purple book?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q How often do you use these books in class? A Every day. Q Do you ever get homework from this book? A No. MS. KOURY: Could we go off the record for a quick second. (Recess.) BY MS. KOURY: Q You were talking about your purple book in your reading class, and you said you don't get homework from it, but you use it every day. How do you use it? A We read a story, then we have to, like, perform, and then we have to memorize it, and they test us like that. Q How do they test you? A Like if you memorize if you memorize all, you get a "proficient"; if you memorize like half, you are "developing," and Q How I'm sorry, I didn't mean to cut you off. A And if you memorize only one little paragraph, you only get "beginning." Q How do they test you to tell whether you've memorized it or not? Do you have to write it down?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q Do you ever have to finish the questions at home?  A No. Q What kind of homework do you get homework in this class?  A Only thing is you read every night, 20 minutes. Q What do you read? A Any book, your own choice. Q Do you have tests in this class? A Yeah, those are the kind of tests that we have. Q The memorizing? A Yeah. Q Any other kinds of tests? A Yeah. Q What kind? A Spelling tests, sentences. Q Anything else? A No. Q How do you where do you get the words for your spelling tests? A From the story. Q What stories? The stories in the purple book? A Yeah, she picks them out.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q How often do you use these books in class? A Every day. Q Do you ever get homework from this book? A No. MS. KOURY: Could we go off the record for a quick second. (Recess.) BY MS. KOURY: Q You were talking about your purple book in your reading class, and you said you don't get homework from it, but you use it every day. How do you use it? A We read a story, then we have to, like, perform, and then we have to memorize it, and they test us like that. Q How do they test you? A Like if you memorize — if you memorize all, you get a "proficient"; if you memorize like half, you are "developing," and — Q How — I'm sorry, I didn't mean to cut you off. A And if you memorize only one little paragraph, you only get "beginning." Q How do they test you to tell whether you've memorized it or not? Do you have to write it down? A No, you have to — you have to know it by	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	Q Do you ever have to finish the questions at home?  A No. Q What kind of homework do you get homework in this class?  A Only thing is you read every night, 20 minutes. Q What do you read? A Any book, your own choice. Q Do you have tests in this class? A Yeah, those are the kind of tests that we have. Q The memorizing? A Yeah. Q Any other kinds of tests? A Yeah. Q What kind? A Spelling tests, sentences. Q Anything else? A No. Q How do you where do you get the words for your spelling tests? A From the story. Q What stories? The stories in the purple book? A Yeah, she picks them out. Q Does she tell you what words she's going to
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	Q How often do you use these books in class? A Every day. Q Do you ever get homework from this book? A No. MS. KOURY: Could we go off the record for a quick second. (Recess.) BY MS. KOURY: Q You were talking about your purple book in your reading class, and you said you don't get homework from it, but you use it every day. How do you use it? A We read a story, then we have to, like, perform, and then we have to memorize it, and they test us like that. Q How do they test you? A Like if you memorize if you memorize all, you get a "proficient"; if you memorize like half, you are "developing," and Q How I'm sorry, I didn't mean to cut you off. A And if you memorize only one little paragraph, you only get "beginning." Q How do they test you to tell whether you've memorized it or not? Do you have to write it down?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q Do you ever have to finish the questions at home?  A No. Q What kind of homework do you get homework in this class?  A Only thing is you read every night, 20 minutes. Q What do you read? A Any book, your own choice. Q Do you have tests in this class? A Yeah, those are the kind of tests that we have. Q The memorizing? A Yeah. Q Any other kinds of tests? A Yeah. Q What kind? A Spelling tests, sentences. Q Anything else? A No. Q How do you where do you get the words for your spelling tests? A From the story. Q What stories? The stories in the purple book? A Yeah, she picks them out.

23

24

25

A No.

23

24

25

Q And what classroom do you have reading in,

what's the number or the name?

A Room 1.

O Do you have to share it with other students?

Q Can you take this book home?

A Yes. 1

Q Did you -- how did you get this book? Did you 2

3 get it at the beginning of the school year?

A No. You mean like I could -- if I could take 4 5 it home every day?

O No, I just mean, did you get this world history 6 7 book at the beginning of the school year?

A Yeah, I did.

9 O How did you get it?

A They were already there when we came to seventh 10

11 grade.

8

12

O Was it in the classroom?

13 A Yeah.

O Did the teacher, Mr. Smith -- did he pass out 14

15 the books?

16 A No, they've been there, like, since my sister 17

was in sixth grade.

O Well, do you know, were they on the shelves and 18

you just went and picked up a book? 19

20 A Yeah.

Q Were you assigned a specific book? 21

22 A No.

23 O So do you use a different book every time you

go into class? 24

25 A Yes. class?

3

5

6

8

9

12

21

2 A Yeah.

O Explain to me what happened. How did you get 4 the homework assignment?

MS. WELCH: Objection. Asked and answered.

THE WITNESS: How did I get it?

7 BY MS. KOURY:

> O How did you get the homework assignment in this class? Did the teacher give you a homework assignment

from the book? 10

A Yeah, he gives us --11

Q What did he say?

13 A He tells us which page, and we have to take

14 notes.

15 Q No, I'm asking specifically this one day that

you said you went that night -- I'm taking it, you went 16

17 after class to check out the book?

A Yeah. 18

19 O During class, did the teacher assign homework

20 from the book?

A Yeah.

22 Q What did he assign?

23 A We had to do questions about the reading, and

answer them, and then the next day, we had to go and ask 24

the classroom, and see if they know it, if they read it.

Page 259

- Q And you put the book back on the shelf at the 2 end of class?
- 3 A Yeah.
- 4 O And if you want to take it home, you're allowed 5 to take it home?
- 6 A Yeah, but there's not enough for all the -- for 7 all those three seventh grade classes.
- 8 Q How do you know that?
- 9 A Because, when my class goes to get the books,
- there are like only two left over, and if you want to go 10
- check one out after school to take home and bring back 11
- the next day, you have to go really early, before 12 someone else gets them all.
- 13
- O Have you ever gone to check out one of these 14 books and not been able to? 15
- 16 A Yeah.
- O When was that? 17
- 18 A That was last week.
- Q What day, do you remember? 19
- A No. 20
- Q What happened? 21
- A I couldn't do my homework. I had to go ask my 22
- 23 friend if I could borrow it, but I still couldn't finish
- 24
- 25 Q So you got homework from the book in this

- Q So you had to read a story from the book and answer questions in the book?
- 3
- A Yeah.
- 4 Q And did you do this during class?
- 5 A Yeah.

7

16

- 6 O And what was the homework assignment?
  - A That.
- 8 Q So if you didn't finish it during class, you
- had to do it at home? 9
- 10 A Yeah. And I didn't finish it, and I didn't get 11 a chance to get a book.
- Q Did you tell the teacher? 12
- A Yeah. 13
- Q When did you tell him? That same day when you 14
- couldn't get a book? 15
  - A That same day. I asked him if there were books
- left, he said no, that I should have come early. 17
- O And so you weren't able to finish your homework 18 that night? 19
- 20 A I wasn't able to finish it.
  - O What happened the next day in class?
- A Right after we got to school -- right after I 22
- got to school, I asked my friend if I could borrow the 23
- 24 book that he checked out. He let me borrow it, but I
- still couldn't finish it. 25

- Q Then what happened? 1
- A Then I had to stay after, after class, and 2
- 3 finish it.

7

11

- 4 Q And what were you doing with the assignments 5 after you finished them; were you reviewing them in 6 class?
  - A Yeah.
- Q How? 8
- 9 A We were just asking the questions that the class made up at home. 10
  - O So you made up the questions at home?
- 12 A Yeah, we had to read, like, two pages, and then 13 we had to make questions from that, from the reading.
- 14 Q So the questions weren't in the book?
- 15 A No.
- 16 Q Just the -- you just read what was in the book 17 and then you had to make up questions at home?
- 18 A Yeah.
- 19 Q And if you didn't finish making the questions 20 in class, you did it at home?
- 21 A Yeah.
- Q Why did you need the book to do that? 22
- 23 A So we could read the story, and I didn't finish
- 24 the whole story.
- 25 O You didn't finish reading it during class?

- 1 another map in another book. We were studying Africa,
- 2 and we had to write down all of the countries that were
- 3 in Africa, and write facts about three of them, as many
- 4 facts as we could, and I didn't -- I couldn't. 5
  - Q Where do you get the facts from?
- 6 A From the reading.
  - Q Other than that time, has there -- and the
- other time that we talked about, has there been another
- 9 time or any other time that you haven't been able to
- 10 check out a history book?
- A Yeah. 11

7

12

- Q What happened then?
- 13 A I couldn't check out a book, and I had to read.
- and then write facts about the reading, ten facts, and I 14
- 15 couldn't do that because I didn't have no book, and then
- 16 I asked my friend if I could borrow the book the day
- 17 after. He said yeah, he'd give it to me, and I had to
- 18 hurry up before I -- before we went to that class. 19
  - Q Did you try to check out a book that time?
- 20 A Yeah.
- O And there were none left? 21
- 22 A There were none left.
- 23 Q And this was a class assignment that you didn't
- 24 finish and you wanted to do it for homework?
- 25 A No, it was a homework.

Page 263

A Yeah.

1

- 2 O Other than the one time when you went to check out a book and you couldn't, have you ever not been able 3
- 4 to check out one of these history books?
- 5 A Yeah, one time that I -- that I -- I didn't 6 finish my map that we were supposed to do.
- 7 Q The map?
- 8 A A map, and he said that I could come and check
- 9 one out after school. And when I got there, there
- wasn't any more books left. 10
- Q What did he say? 11
- 12 A I should have come early.
- 13 Q So what happened?
- A I couldn't do my homework. 14
- 15 Q Did you finish it the next day?
- 16 A No.
- 17 Q You just didn't finish the assignment?
- A Yeah, I didn't finish the assignment. 18
- O And other than this -- and this was a map that 19
- 20 you were working on during class time?
- 21 A Yeah.
- 22 Q Could you describe what the assignment was with
- 23 the map?
- 24 A Yeah, I had to -- we had to -- I didn't know
- 25 what the map was about, so I couldn't even get it from

- Q It was a homework assignment?
- A Yeah, a homework assignment.
- 3 Q You didn't do any of it during class?
- 4 A No.

I

2

- 5 O Other than these three times that we've talked
- 6 about, has there been another time when you wanted to do
- 7 a homework assignment -- or, I'm sorry, when you wanted
- 8 to check out a book and you couldn't?
- 9 A No. There has been, but I can't remember right
- 10 now.

13

- Q Do you know, that last time you were telling me 11
- 12 about, what happened when you went to check out a book?
  - A There was none -- there wasn't any left.
- 14 Q Who did you go to; Mr. Smith?
- A Yeah, Mr. Smith. He's the only one that has 15
- those books. 16
- 17 Q And what did he say?
- 18 A I should have come early.
- 19 Q Did you tell anyone else or have you ever
- complained to anyone else about not being able to check 20
- 21 out books?
- 22 A Yeah.
  - O Who?
- 24 A My mom and dad.
- 25 Q Other than your mom and dad, have you

- 1 complained to anyone else?
- 2 A Yeah.

3

10

- O Who?
- 4 A Mr. Smith.
- 5 Q What did you say to Mr. Smith?
- A That why didn't they get more books, and he said that he needed money -- they needed money.
- Q Do you know if kids ever check out books, this world history book, and don't return it the next day?
  - A Everybody returns them.
- 11 Q So you've never heard of students taking them
- 12 home and not bringing them back?
- 13 A No, I never heard that.
- 14 Q What other kinds of homework do you get in this
- 15 class?
- 16 A It's only about that. And sometimes we get 17 handouts.
- 18 Q What kind of handouts?
- 19 A Handouts like from -- but they're not in the
- 20 book; it's the teacher's book. He makes us photocopies
- 21 and then we have to read it, take facts, and then write
- 22 three facts and draw a picture; and for each picture, it
- 23 has to be three facts. And sometimes that's those
- 24 are the homework that I would get.
- 25 Q So you can take these handouts home?

- 1 Q What do you study from?
- 2 A We have to keep all of the handouts that he
- 3 gives to us, we have to keep them, and we have to study
- 4 them. And, like, for when a test comes, we're ready for
- 5 it.

6

8

- Q Is that all you study from, is the handouts?
- 7 A Yeah.
  - Q Do you have warmups in this class?
- 9 A The only warmup we have is the -- it's one
- 10 question that he gives us every day, that's a geography
- 11 question, like: "What's the capital of Japan?" We have
- 12 to answer that. And then the next day, and we have
- 13 to -- he asks us the question, and whoever raises their
- 14 hand first gets to answer it, and gets a homework
- 15 coupon; like whenever you miss your homework, you could
- 16 just turn in the coupon.
- 17 Q It's like a get-out-of-jail card?
- 18 A Yeah.
- 19 Q So the warmup is given that day and then you
- 20 have until the next day to answer it?
- 21 A Yeah.
- 22 Q Have you ever gotten one?
- 23 A Yeah.
- 24 Q More than one?
- 25 A More than one.

Page 267

- 1 A Yeah.
- Q After you finish the homework, what happens to the homework the next day?
- A We have to give it to him, and he gets them, he grades them. He gives them back to us so we can see our
- score, or grade, and then we have to give it back to himand he keeps them.
- 8 Q Other than those handouts that you just
- 9 described, does he give you any other types of materials 10 in class, any other types of paper?
- 11 A No.
- 12 Q Worksheets?
- 13 A No.
- 14 Q Magazines?
- 15 A Hm-umm.
- Q Do you ever use the Internet for this class?
- 17 A No.
- 18 Q Do you ever go to the computer lab for this
- 19 class?

25

- 20 A No.
- Q Do you have tests in this class?
- 22 A Yeah, about what we learned in the quarter.
- 23 Q How do you study for these tests? I should
- 24 ask: Do you study at home for these tests?
  - A Yeah.

- O A few of them?
- 2 A A few of them.
  - O Does the teacher ever use the overhead
- 4 projector?

1

3

5

- A Yeah, that's the only thing he uses.
- 6 Q I'm sorry. Can I just ask you one more
- 7 question about the warmups? How do you find the answer?
  - A You're supposed to know the answer already
- 9 because we already reviewed it.
- 10 Q Oh; so it's something from the class?
- 11 A Yeah.
- 12 Q How does he use the overhead projector?
- 13 A Like we have to read, like, the book or the
- 14 handout, and then he puts some questions on the
- 15 overhead, and we have to copy them down on our own
- 16 paper, and answer them.
- 17 Q Do you answer them in class or do you take them
- 18 home and answer them?
- 19 A In class.
- 20 O Does he collect them and correct them?
- 21 A Yes.
- 22 Q Do you see them after he corrects them?
- 23 A Yeah.
- Q Do you use these to study for your tests?
- 25 A No.

don't like or that bothers you? 1 2 A No. 3 Q Who is your math teacher? 4 Α 5 Q 6 Α 7 okay. Is he a good teacher? Why are Q 8 you laughing? 9

A Because I don't like him. As a teacher?

Q Yeah, as a teacher.

10

11

14

15

16

17

18 19

22

25

A Yeah, he's kind of a good teacher, but the only thing I don't like about him is his attitude. He's 12 13 always screaming.

O Let's talk about why you think he's a good teacher. Why do you think he's a good teacher?

A Because he gives you a lot of chances: like you don't bring your homework in, talk in class. But at the same time, he screams at you so bad, gets you real mad.

O Does he scream at you individually or does he 20 scream at the whole class? 21

A The whole class, and me individually.

23 O Why does he scream?

24 A Because we're usually talking all the time.

Q Do you talk a lot in class?

A Yeah.

O It's only one person that's talking in class?

3 A Yeah.

2

4

7

O Who is this one person that's talking in class?

A It's this African-American dude; he doesn't 5

care about anybody. 6

O So he's always talking in class?

8 A Huh?

Q He's always talking in class? 9

10 A He's always talking in class; we get detention because of him. He thinks he's all that. And he always 11

12 talks.

Q Do other people in class talk a lot? 13 14

A Yeah -- mostly he's the only one.

Do people get up without asking permission 15

16 first?

A No, they're afraid of him. 17

18 0 1 19 A Yeah.

Q Why are they afraid of him? 20

21 A Because he screams at you so bad, like if

22 you're in a boot camp.

Q As if you're in boot camp? 23

24 A Yeah.

25 O So he likes order in his class?

23

24

25

A No.

Q Any worksheets?

Q Take care of them?

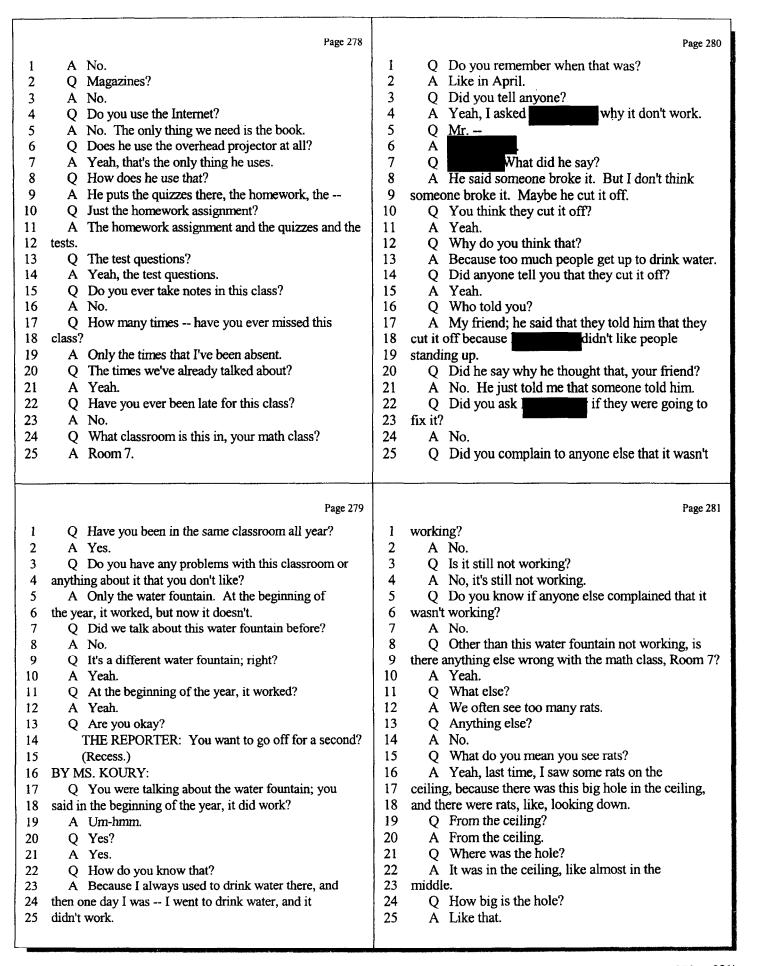
A - take care of them.

Q Did he tell you to put a book cover on them?

23 24

25

Q Does he give you any handouts in this class?



- 1 Q Can you describe the hole? What do you mean by "the hole"? 2
- 3 A Like -- you know, like --
- 4 Q Does your ceiling normally have tiles on it?
- 5 A Yeah, like -- but it's not like -- like --
- 6 they're like carton tiles. They fell because of the
- 7 water; it was leaking. And then you could see rats
- 8 right there, looking down from the ceiling.
- 9 O How do you know that the tile fell?
- 10 A Because they were missing.
- Q Did you see it fall? 11
- A No. 12
- 13 Q Did anyone tell you it fell?
- 14 A No. But it has been there, like, for a long
- 15 time.
- 16 Q What's been there for, like, a long time?
- 17 A The hole.
- Q When's the first time you noticed the hole? 18
- A The first day I went into the classroom. 19
- Q When was that? This school year? 20
- A Yeah, this school year. 21
- 22 Q Did you ever see the ceiling leak when it
- 23 rained?
- 24 A Yeah.
- 25 Q This school year?

- Q So they fixed the whole roof?
  - A Yeah, they fixed the whole roof.
- 3 O Do you know who did that?
- 4 A Yeah, it was the janitor, the two janitors.
  - Q And you said that you saw rats in the hole?
- 6

2

5

- 7 Q How many times have you seen rats in this hole, 8 in this classroom?
- 9 A It was only one time.
- 10 Q Have you seen any other rats in this classroom?
- 11 A Yeah.
- 12 Q In this math classroom?
- 13 A Yeah, under the telephone box, there was he put a trap right -- like those glue 14

15 things.

25

7

9

Q Right. 16 17 A And one got stuck, and you could hear the

sound, like him screaming, and there was some other 18 19 rats, like in the corner, looking at him, like trying to

20 tell him something, as he was trying to pull away -pull off the glue from his leg. And l 21

22 took the trap out with the rat on it; he threw it

23 outside, and then it came back in, the rat. 24

Q Other than seeing the rat the one time in the hole in the ceiling, and seeing the rat that got

Page 283

- A Yeah. They used to put a cup right there so 2 papers wouldn't get wet.
- 3 Q What wouldn't get wet?
- 4 A The papers, our papers.
- 5 Q Where would they put the cup?
- 6 A Right on the leak.
- 7 Q How many times did you see them put a cup there
- 8 for a leak?

- A Every time it rained.
- Q How many times, about, was that? More than 10 11 five times?
- 12 A Yeah, more than five times, in the winter.
- 13 O When did they fix the hole?
- A They fixed it like three weeks ago. 14
- Q Was it before spring break? 15
- 16 A After spring break.
- 17 Q After spring break.
- Is it dark: is the hole dark? 18
- 19 A Yeah, it was dark. You could see the
- 20 insulation too, like right there.
- 21 Q Do you know why they finally -- or do you know
- 22 why they fixed it?
- 23 A Yeah, because they fixed the roof, too, so it
- wouldn't be leaking anymore, and they fixed the ceiling.
- 25 The tiles, they put new tiles on.

- trapped, have you ever seen any other rats in this 2 classroom?
- 3 MS. WELCH: Objection. Mischaracterizes his 4 testimony.
- 5 THE WITNESS: Yeah, I've seen other rats.
- 6 BY MS. KOURY:
  - Q In this particular classroom?
- 8 A Yes.
  - O When was the other time?
- 10 A One time that -- he has a dog he always keeps 11 there.
- 12 Q Who?
- 13 Α
- 14 Q He keeps a dog in the classroom?
- 15
- 16 O Do you know why he keeps a dog in the classroom? 17
- 18 A So he won't leave him alone in the house.
- 19 Q Okay.
- 20 A And he was -- the dog was just lying down on
- the ground, on the floor; right? And then he saw a rat 21 22 and started chasing it.
- 23 Q The dog started chasing the rat?
- 24 A Yeah.
- 25 O Did you see the rat?

1 2 and -- couldn't catch it.

- Q The dog couldn't catch it? 3
- 4 A No.
- 5 Q How do you know?
- 6 A Because we saw the rat going in the hole.
- 7 O Any other time you saw a rat?
- 8 A No.
- Q In this classroom? 9
- 10 A No.
- 11 O Let's talk about the first time, or the first
- instance that you described, when you saw the rat in the 12
- hole in the ceiling. 13
- A Um-hmm. 14
- 15 Q How many rats did you see?
- 16 A About three.
- 17 O Describe it to me.
- 18 MS. WELCH: Objection. Asked and answered.
- 19 BY MS. KOURY:
- Q Go ahead. 20
- 21 A The rats?
- 22 O Yeah, were they alive?
- 23 A Yeah.
- O What did you see? Did they run across? 24
- 25 A No. they were just looking down the ceiling.

- 3 Q Since when?
- 4 A Since he threw the rat outside.
- O Which one happened first? Did you see the rat 5 6 in the ceiling first?
- A No, first was when the -- when a rat was 7
- 8 running around because the dog was chasing it. 9
  - O Do you remember when that was?
    - A No.

10

17

21

- 11 O Was that before Christmas break?
- A I don't remember. 12
- Q Do you remember if it was after Christmas 13
- 14 break, this past semester?
- A Yeah, maybe. 15
- Q It was after Christmas break? 16
  - A Uh-huh.
- 18 Q Do you remember if it was before spring break?
- 19 A No -- it was before spring break.
- 20 MS. WELCH: No, you don't remember, or no --
  - THE WITNESS: No, it was before spring break.
- 22 BY MS. KOURY:
- 23 Q So that was the first time you saw a rat, was
- when the dog was chasing it? 24
- 25 A Yeah.

Page 287

- Q And then what happened? 1
- 2 A They left.
- 3 O Did anyone else see the rats?
- 4 A Yeah.
- 5 O Who else?
- 6 Α

7

- O How do you know he saw it?
- 8 A Because he said, "Oh, look, some rats up there." 9
- 10 O Did the other students see it?
- A Yeah, some students saw it. 11
- 12 O Do you know if anyone told any of the
- custodians about the rats? 13
- 14 A No. I don't.
- told anyone at the 15 Q Do you know if school about the rats? 16
- 17 A Yeah, because when he threw the rat outside, 18 the janitor was there, so he saw.
- O Did you hear him tell the janitor anything? 19
- 20 A Yeah, they were talking, but I don't know what 21 they were talking about.
- Q Do you know if the janitor did anything about 22
- 23 the rats?
- 24 A Yeah, I think he put rat traps on.
- 25 Q Why do you think that?

- 1 Q Was that just one rat that time? 2
  - A Yeah.
- Q And when was the next time you saw a rat? Was 3 it the rat that you saw on the ceiling or -4
- 5 A Yeah.
  - O That was the next one?
    - Do you remember when that was? Was it --
- 8
- 9 -- before spring break? Q
- 10 A No, I think it was after spring break.
  - Q So you think it was -- do you think it was in
- April? 12

6

7

11

13

21

23

- A Yeah.
- Q And after you saw the rats, the three rats or 14
- saw them too, did 15 so up on the ceiling, and
- you say you think the janitor, at that point, put traps? 16
- A Yeah. 17
- 18 Q And what makes you think that? Did you see the 19 traps?
- 20 A No, but I haven't seen any rats since then.
  - Q Did you hear the janitor say that he put traps?
- 22 A Yeah.
  - O Yes?
- 24 A Because they had already put traps, because
- took out the rat trap with the rat on 25 when

Page 289

Page 290 Page 292 1 Q Leintz? 1 it. Q Right. Did you see that, 2 A Leintz, L-e-i-n-t-z. 2 3 the rat trap out with the rat in it, after you saw rats Q Okay. 3 4 A We do a lot of fun stuff. in the ceiling or before? 4 5 O What do you mean by "fun stuff"? 5 A Before. 6 A Fun stuff, like we write fun stuff, we do Q Okay. So the first time you saw a rat was when 6 7 plays, like fun plays. And sometimes we go outside, a dog chased it? 7 8 like -- because it's too hot inside, and we start 8 A Yeah. 9 reading outside. O And then after that, you saw 9 10 O What do you write? You said you write in the 10 rat trap -class. What do you write? Do you write plays? 11 A Yeah. 11 Q - with a rat in it? 12 A Yeah, we do our own plays. Last time we were 12 talking about the heroines, like the female heroes, like 13 And then after that, you saw some rats in the 13 we had to write as many movies that we've seen that --14 14 ceiling? A Yeah, and since then, I haven't seen any more. 15 on female heroines -- come out. 15 O Okay. Do you know if anyone's ever seen -- do 16 Q And where do you read from? 16 A From our drama books. 17 17 you know what pesticide is? 18 O What kind of books - do you have only one A Pesticide? 18 O Yeah. Do you know if anyone -- let me ask 19 drama book? 19 20 A Yeah. 20 another question. Q Can you describe it to me? Do you know if anyone from your school has had 21 21 anyone come in to specifically take care of a rat 22 A It's red, and --22 23 Q Is it called "Drama Book"? 23 problem? 24 A Yeah, it's a drama book. 24 A No. Q You don't know? 25 Q Do you have your own drama book? 25 Page 293 Page 291 1 A Like one I take home? A No. 1 Q What about using it in class; do you have your 2 2 Q Have you heard anyone else talk about the rat 3 problem? own to use in class? 3 4 4 A No. A No. 5 Q Where is your math class located on your O Do you have to share with other students? 5 campus? Is it near the cafeteria? 6 A Yeah, sometimes we have to share. 7 7 Q Why do you sometimes have to share? A No. 8 A When everybody in the class is there, 8 O Is it near the field? 9 there's -- then we have to share. But like when some A No, it's right in front of the parking lot, the 9 people are missing, then we don't have to share; but 10 school's parking lot. 10 usually I don't have to share because I sit alone. Q Is it part of a permanent class? Is it a 11 11 12 Q Excuse me? permanent classroom? 12 A Usually I don't share; I sit alone. 13 A Yeah, a permanent classroom. 13 O Because what? O And when did they fix the ceiling? 14 14 A I sit alone. 15 15 A A few weeks ago. O Okay. Other than what you described to me, 16 Q Do you know why you have to share when everyone 16 does anything else bother you about your math classroom? 17 is there? 17 A Yeah. Because there's not enough books. Like, 18 18 some people have to share. Not everybody. 19 19 O You said that drama is one of your best Q Do you ever get to take these books home? 20 subjects this year? 20 21 A Yeah. A No. 21 Q Do you ever want to take them home? Q Why is it one of your best subjects? 22 22 23 A Because we do a lot of fun stuff there. A No. 23 Q Do you ever get homework from these books? 24 24 O Who is your teacher? 25 25 A Ms. Leintz.

4

5

6

17

21

1

2

5

6

17

Page 300

- Q Do you think 1 is a good teacher? 2 A No. 3 O Why? A No one listens to her. She tries -- she tries 4 5 to be a good teacher, but no one listens to her. No one 6 does anything. They play around too much. She gets 7 upset. She gives the whole class detention. That's the 8 art class. 9 Q What do you mean no one listens to her? What 10
  - do they do?
  - A No one listens to her. If she's trying to give the directions, they don't let her give directions. They start screaming and everything.
- 14 Q And you say that she tries to be a good 15 teacher. How does she try?
- A She tries to be nice to everyone. Like when 16 17 they come in, but then everyone starts talking.
  - Q So the students are talking during class when they're not supposed to be?
- 20 A Yes.

11

12

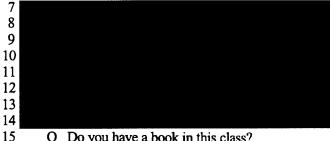
13

18

19

- 21 Q Do students get up out of their seats when 22 they're not supposed to?
- 23 A Yeah.
- 24 Q Does she try to give detention?
- 25 A Yeah.

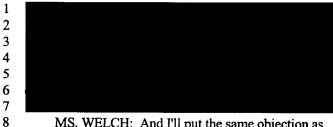
- just horse around.
- Q What happens if you don't do your assignment in 2 3 her class?
  - A Nothing. She just gives you detention because she knows that they're going to be talking and walking and everything.



- Q Do you have a book in this class?
- 16 A No.
  - Q What do you do in your art class? Do you draw?
- 18 A Yeah, you draw, paint. Last time, though, last 19 project, the last project that we did, it was about --
- 20 you had to paint a tile; you have to make your own tile.
  - Q How did you paint your tile?
- 22 With permanent — like permanent paint.
- 23 Q Was it paint or markers?
- 24 A Paint.
- 25 Q Did you have enough paint to use?

Page 299

Page 301



MS. WELCH: And I'll put the same objection as I stated earlier on the record, but I'm not going to instruct him not to answer.

## 11 BY MS. KOURY:

- Q Does she have a rule in her class that you're not supposed to talk in her class unless you ask permission?
- 15 A Yeah.

9

10

12

13

14

16

18

- Q Do you think that's a good rule?
- 17 A Yeah.
  - Q Why do you think it's a good rule?
- 19 A Because everyone hates that rule. Everyone 20 talks in that class.
- 21 Q And you said no one does anything in class?
- 22 A No.
  - O What do you mean?
- 24 A If she gives an assignment, no one does it,
- 25 like a few amount of people do it. The other people

- A No.
  - Q What do you mean?
- A Because the classes from -- that had drawn art 4 before, they mixed up all the colors.
  - Q So the colors were all mixed up?
    - A Yeah.
- 7 Q So that's why you didn't have enough paint to 8 use?
- 9 That's why we didn't have paint. Α
- 10 Q Did you complain to the teacher?
- 11 A Yeah.
- O What did she say? 12
- 13 A She said it wasn't her fault, no one would 14 listen to her.
- 15 Q Other than that, do you usually have enough 16 paint or materials to use in your art class?
  - A Yeah.
- 18 Q Do you ever get homework assignments in this 19 class?
- 20 A No. Only sometimes, like she tells us to draw 21 something and we have to -- if we don't finish it, we
- 22 have to turn it in the next day. 23 Q Do you have any tests in this class?
- 24
- 25 Q Do you know what you're graded on in this

A It's always been flooded, it has paint all over A Yeah, the drinking fountain. O Is this like the other drinking fountain, in that the sink and faucet and drinking fountain are all

11 A Yes.

O The drinking fountain doesn't work, did you 12 13 say?

A Um-hmm, yeah. 14

in the same place?

15 O Anything else about this room?

it, and the fountain don't work.

Q The drinking fountain?

16 A No.

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

Q Do you know, is there an art class that goes 17

before you? 18

A Yeah. 19

Q What period do you have art? 20

A The fifth period. 21

22 O Is it always the fifth period?

23 A Yeah.

24 O For you, I mean?

25 A Yeah.

A No, you can't leave it on. 3 4

O Excuse me?

A You can't leave it on. If you turn it --5

O It automatically turns off? 6

A Yeah. 7

8 O And there's paint left in the sink that makes

it look dirty to you?

10 A Yeah.

9

11

16

21

Q And you said that the drinking fountain doesn't

work. Have you ever used this drinking fountain and it 12

13 didn't work?

14 A Yeah.

O When? When was the last time you used it? 15

A The beginning of the year.

O When did you first notice that it wasn't 17

18 working?

19 A I don't remember, but it doesn't work anymore.

Q Did you try using it this month? 20

A No.

Q Did you try using it last month? 22

23

Q Did you try using it over Christmas? 24

25 A No.

Page 306 Page 308 O How do you know it doesn't work right now? outside? 1 2 2 A Because sometimes I want to go wash my hands or A Yeah. 3 something, and the only one that works is the --3 MS. KOURY: Counsel, I'm at a good breaking Q Sink? 4 point if you wanted to break today. If not, I can 4 5 continue and go until 5:00 for another half-hour. 5 A Yeah, the sink. MS. WELCH: Why don't we go off the record and 6 O The faucet sink? 6 7 7 A The faucet sink. talk about it. 8 (Discussion off the record.) 8 O Have you tried to use the drinking fountain 9 9 MS. KOURY: Counsel, we've stipulated to this month? continue the deposition next Sunday, June 10th. 10 A Yeah, but it doesn't work. I just tried to 10 turn it on and it don't. MS. WELCH: 10th. 11 11 12 Q When was the last time you tried to use it? 12 MS. KOURY: And we're just going to do a 13 A A few days ago. 13 stipulation now with respect to this transcription. O Did you tell anyone? May we stipulate that copies of the documents 14 14 15 A No. 15 attached to the deposition may be used as originals? 16 MS. WELCH: Yes. 16 O Have you ever told your teacher that it doesn't 17 work? 17 MS. KOURY: May we stipulate that the original 18 A Yeah. 18 of this deposition be signed under penalty of perjury; O When did you tell her it didn't work? 19 that the original be delivered to the offices of 19 Morrison & Foerster; that the reporter is relieved of 20 A At the beginning of the year, when it got 20 liability for the original of the deposition; that the 21 21 22 Q Was that the first time you noticed it wasn't 22 witness will have 15 days from the date of the court 23 working? 23 reporter's transmittal of the transcript to Morrison & 24 Foerster to sign and correct the deposition -- to have 24 A Yeah. 25 Carlos Santos sign and correct the deposition through 25 O Do you know what she said when you told her? Page 307 Page 309 A No, I don't remember. his -- and through his attorneys shall notify all 1 parties in writing of any changes in the deposition; and Q Do you know if she told the janitor? 2 2 3 3 if there are no such changes communicated, or signature, A No. 4 within that time, that any unsigned and uncorrected copy O Do you know if she did anything about it? 5 5 may be used for all purposes as if signed and corrected? A No. 6 6 MS. WELCH: Yes. Q Did you tell anyone else? 7 7 // A No. // 8 8 O Anything else bother you about this classroom? 9 9 10 10 O Does anyone else complain about the sink or the 11 11 faucet in this classroom? 12 A No -- I don't know. 12 Q Have you ever heard other students complain 13 13 14 about it? 14 15 15 A I don't know. 16 O You don't know, or you haven't heard them? 16 A I haven't heard them. 17 17 18 18 Q Do you have your PE class this year; is it in a 19 classroom? 19 20 20 A No. 21 21 Q Is it in the gym? 22 22 A No. 23 23 O Is it outside? 24 24 A Yeah, it's outside.

25

25

Q What about your PE class last year, was it

	Page 310	
1		
1 2		
3		
3 1		
5		
6	,	
7	,	
8		
9	I, CARLOS SANTOS, do hereby declare under	
10	penalty of perjury that I have read the foregoing	
11	transcript; that I have made such corrections as noted	
12	herein, in ink, initialed by me, or attached hereto;	
13	that my testimony as contained herein, as corrected, is	
14	true and correct.	
15	EXECUTED this day of,	
16	2001, at,	
	(City) (State)	
17		
18		
19		
	CARLOS SANTOS	
20	Volume 1	
21		
22		
23 24		
25		
23		
I		·
	Page 311	
	Page 311	
1 2	Page 311	
2	Page 311	
2 3		
2 3 4	I, the undersigned, a Certified Shorthand	
2 3 4 5	I, the undersigned, a Certified Shorthand Reporter of the State of California, do hereby	
2 3 4 5 6	I, the undersigned, a Certified Shorthand Reporter of the State of California, do hereby certify:	
2 3 4 5 6 7	I, the undersigned, a Certified Shorthand Reporter of the State of California, do hereby certify: That the foregoing proceedings were taken	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	I, the undersigned, a Certified Shorthand Reporter of the State of California, do hereby certify:  That the foregoing proceedings were taken before me at the time and place herein set forth; that	
2 3 4 5 6 7	I, the undersigned, a Certified Shorthand Reporter of the State of California, do hereby certify: That the foregoing proceedings were taken	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	I, the undersigned, a Certified Shorthand Reporter of the State of California, do hereby certify:  That the foregoing proceedings were taken before me at the time and place herein set forth; that any witnesses in the foregoing proceedings, prior to	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	I, the undersigned, a Certified Shorthand Reporter of the State of California, do hereby certify:  That the foregoing proceedings were taken before me at the time and place herein set forth; that any witnesses in the foregoing proceedings, prior to testifying, were placed under oath; that a verbatim record of the proceedings was made by me using machine shorthand which was thereafter transcribed under my	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	I, the undersigned, a Certified Shorthand Reporter of the State of California, do hereby certify:  That the foregoing proceedings were taken before me at the time and place herein set forth; that any witnesses in the foregoing proceedings, prior to testifying, were placed under oath; that a verbatim record of the proceedings was made by me using machine	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	I, the undersigned, a Certified Shorthand Reporter of the State of California, do hereby certify:  That the foregoing proceedings were taken before me at the time and place herein set forth; that any witnesses in the foregoing proceedings, prior to testifying, were placed under oath; that a verbatim record of the proceedings was made by me using machine shorthand which was thereafter transcribed under my direction; further, that the foregoing is an accurate transcription thereof.	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	I, the undersigned, a Certified Shorthand Reporter of the State of California, do hereby certify:  That the foregoing proceedings were taken before me at the time and place herein set forth; that any witnesses in the foregoing proceedings, prior to testifying, were placed under oath; that a verbatim record of the proceedings was made by me using machine shorthand which was thereafter transcribed under my direction; further, that the foregoing is an accurate transcription thereof.  I further certify that I am neither	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	I, the undersigned, a Certified Shorthand Reporter of the State of California, do hereby certify:  That the foregoing proceedings were taken before me at the time and place herein set forth; that any witnesses in the foregoing proceedings, prior to testifying, were placed under oath; that a verbatim record of the proceedings was made by me using machine shorthand which was thereafter transcribed under my direction; further, that the foregoing is an accurate transcription thereof.  I further certify that I am neither financially interested in the action nor a relative or	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	I, the undersigned, a Certified Shorthand Reporter of the State of California, do hereby certify:  That the foregoing proceedings were taken before me at the time and place herein set forth; that any witnesses in the foregoing proceedings, prior to testifying, were placed under oath; that a verbatim record of the proceedings was made by me using machine shorthand which was thereafter transcribed under my direction; further, that the foregoing is an accurate transcription thereof.  I further certify that I am neither financially interested in the action nor a relative or employee of any attorney of any of the parties.	
2 3 4 5 6 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	I, the undersigned, a Certified Shorthand Reporter of the State of California, do hereby certify:  That the foregoing proceedings were taken before me at the time and place herein set forth; that any witnesses in the foregoing proceedings, prior to testifying, were placed under oath; that a verbatim record of the proceedings was made by me using machine shorthand which was thereafter transcribed under my direction; further, that the foregoing is an accurate transcription thereof.  I further certify that I am neither financially interested in the action nor a relative or employee of any attorney of any of the parties.  IN WITNESS WHEREOF, I have this date	
2 3 4 5 6 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	I, the undersigned, a Certified Shorthand Reporter of the State of California, do hereby certify:  That the foregoing proceedings were taken before me at the time and place herein set forth; that any witnesses in the foregoing proceedings, prior to testifying, were placed under oath; that a verbatim record of the proceedings was made by me using machine shorthand which was thereafter transcribed under my direction; further, that the foregoing is an accurate transcription thereof.  I further certify that I am neither financially interested in the action nor a relative or employee of any attorney of any of the parties.	
2 3 4 5 6 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	I, the undersigned, a Certified Shorthand Reporter of the State of California, do hereby certify:  That the foregoing proceedings were taken before me at the time and place herein set forth; that any witnesses in the foregoing proceedings, prior to testifying, were placed under oath; that a verbatim record of the proceedings was made by me using machine shorthand which was thereafter transcribed under my direction; further, that the foregoing is an accurate transcription thereof.  I further certify that I am neither financially interested in the action nor a relative or employee of any attorney of any of the parties.  IN WITNESS WHEREOF, I have this date subscribed my name.	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	I, the undersigned, a Certified Shorthand Reporter of the State of California, do hereby certify:  That the foregoing proceedings were taken before me at the time and place herein set forth; that any witnesses in the foregoing proceedings, prior to testifying, were placed under oath; that a verbatim record of the proceedings was made by me using machine shorthand which was thereafter transcribed under my direction; further, that the foregoing is an accurate transcription thereof.  I further certify that I am neither financially interested in the action nor a relative or employee of any attorney of any of the parties.  IN WITNESS WHEREOF, I have this date	
2 3 4 5 6 6 7 8 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	I, the undersigned, a Certified Shorthand Reporter of the State of California, do hereby certify:  That the foregoing proceedings were taken before me at the time and place herein set forth; that any witnesses in the foregoing proceedings, prior to testifying, were placed under oath; that a verbatim record of the proceedings was made by me using machine shorthand which was thereafter transcribed under my direction; further, that the foregoing is an accurate transcription thereof.  I further certify that I am neither financially interested in the action nor a relative or employee of any attorney of any of the parties.  IN WITNESS WHEREOF, I have this date subscribed my name.	
2 3 4 5 6 6 7 8 8 9 10 11 12 13 144 15 166 177 188 199 20 21 22 21 22	I, the undersigned, a Certified Shorthand Reporter of the State of California, do hereby certify:  That the foregoing proceedings were taken before me at the time and place herein set forth; that any witnesses in the foregoing proceedings, prior to testifying, were placed under oath; that a verbatim record of the proceedings was made by me using machine shorthand which was thereafter transcribed under my direction; further, that the foregoing is an accurate transcription thereof.  I further certify that I am neither financially interested in the action nor a relative or employee of any attorney of any of the parties.  IN WITNESS WHEREOF, I have this date subscribed my name.	
2 3 4 5 6 6 7 8 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	I, the undersigned, a Certified Shorthand Reporter of the State of California, do hereby certify:  That the foregoing proceedings were taken before me at the time and place herein set forth; that any witnesses in the foregoing proceedings, prior to testifying, were placed under oath; that a verbatim record of the proceedings was made by me using machine shorthand which was thereafter transcribed under my direction; further, that the foregoing is an accurate transcription thereof.  I further certify that I am neither financially interested in the action nor a relative or employee of any attorney of any of the parties.  IN WITNESS WHEREOF, I have this date subscribed my name.  Dated:  Dated:	
2 3 4 5 6 6 7 8 8 9 10 11 12 13 144 15 166 177 188 199 20 21 22 21 22	I, the undersigned, a Certified Shorthand Reporter of the State of California, do hereby certify:  That the foregoing proceedings were taken before me at the time and place herein set forth; that any witnesses in the foregoing proceedings, prior to testifying, were placed under oath; that a verbatim record of the proceedings was made by me using machine shorthand which was thereafter transcribed under my direction; further, that the foregoing is an accurate transcription thereof.  I further certify that I am neither financially interested in the action nor a relative or employee of any attorney of any of the parties.  IN WITNESS WHEREOF, I have this date subscribed my name.	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	I, the undersigned, a Certified Shorthand Reporter of the State of California, do hereby certify:  That the foregoing proceedings were taken before me at the time and place herein set forth; that any witnesses in the foregoing proceedings, prior to testifying, were placed under oath; that a verbatim record of the proceedings was made by me using machine shorthand which was thereafter transcribed under my direction; further, that the foregoing is an accurate transcription thereof.  I further certify that I am neither financially interested in the action nor a relative or employee of any attorney of any of the parties.  IN WITNESS WHEREOF, I have this date subscribed my name.  Dated:  GINA GLANTZ	